

المرحلة الثالثة/كلية العلوم/ قسم الرياضيات

التحليل الرياضي Real Analysis

اعداد: أ.م.د. نهاد سالم المظفر

مدرسوا المادة 2020-2021

أ.م.د. نهاد سالم المظفر

أ.د. وسن خالد

# *Real Analysis*

## *Third Class*

# Chapter (1)

## Real and rational numbers

### The axiom of real numbers -:

Let  $(F, +, \cdot)$  be a triple consist of a non-empty set with the operation of addition and multiplication. We say the triple  $(F, +, \cdot)$  is a field if it satisfies the following properties:-

- 1)  $a + b = b + a$  and  $a \cdot b = b \cdot a$  (Commutative la)
- 2)  $(a + b) + c = a + (b + c)$  and  $(a \cdot b) \cdot c = a \cdot (b \cdot c)$  (Associative law)
- 3)  $a \cdot (b + c) = a \cdot b + a \cdot c$  (Distributive law)
- 4) There is distinct real number 0 and 1 s.t  $a + 0 = a$  and  $a \cdot 1 = a \quad \forall a$
- 5) For each  $a$  there's a real number  $-a$  such that  $a + (-a) = 0$  and if  $a \neq 0$  there is a real number  $\frac{1}{a}$  such that  $a \cdot \frac{1}{a} = 1$

### Example-:

The real numbers from a field and the rational numbers (which are the real number that can be written as  $= \frac{a}{b}$ , where  $a$  and  $b$  integers and  $b \neq 0$  )

### The order relation-:

The real numbers ordered by the relation  $<$ , which has the following properties:-

- 6) For each pair of real numbers  $a$  and  $b$  exactly one of the following is true  $a = b$  ,  $a < b$  ,  $a > b$
- 7) If,  $a < b$  and  $b < c$  , then)  $a < c$  (transitive)
- 8) If  $a < b$  , then  $a + c < b + c$  for any  $c$  and if  $c > 0$ , then  $a \cdot c < b \cdot c$  .

A field with an order relation satisfying (8) ,(7) ,(6) is an order field. Thus the real numbers form ordered field. The rational numbers also forms an ordered field .

### Supremum of a set :-

A set  $S$  of real numbers is bounded above if there is a real number  $b$  such that  $x \leq b$  for each  $x \in S$ . In this case,  $b$  is an upper bound of  $S$ . If  $b$  is an upper bound of  $S$ , then so is any larger number, because of property (7)

If  $b'$  is an upper bound of  $S$ , but no number less than  $b'$ , then  $b'$  is a supremum of  $S$ , and we write  $b' = \sup(S)$ .

### Example:-

If  $S$  is the set of negative numbers, then any non-negative number is an upper bound of  $S$ , and  $\sup(S) = 0$ .

If  $S_1$  is the set of negative integers, then any number  $a$  such that  $a \geq -1$  is an upper bound of  $S$ , and  $\sup(S_1) = -1$

The example shows that a supremum of a set may or may not be in the set since  $S_1$  contains it's supremum but  $S$  dose not

### Infimum of a set :-

A set  $S$  of real numbers is bounded below if there is a real number  $a$  such that,  $x \geq a$  for each  $x \in S$ . In this case  $a$  is a lower bound of  $S$  so is any smaller number because of property (7). If  $a'$  is a lower bound of  $S$  but no number greater than  $a'$ , then  $a'$  is an infimum of  $S$ , and we write  $a' = \inf(S)$ .

### Remark :-

If  $S$  is a non-empty set of real numbers, we write  $\sup(S) = \infty$  to indicate that  $S$  is unbounded above and  $\inf(S) = -\infty$  to indicate that  $S$  is unbounded below.

### Example:-

Let,  $S = \{x: x < 2\}$ , then  $\sup(S) = 2$  and  $\inf(S) = -\infty$

### Example:-

Let,  $S = \{x: x \geq 2\}$ , then  $\sup(S) = \infty$  and  $\inf(S) = 2$ .

If  $S$  is the set of all integers, then  $\sup(S) = \infty$  and  $\inf(S) = -\infty$

**H.W):** Find  $\sup(S)$  and  $\inf(S)$ , state whether they are in  $S$ .

1-  $S = \{x: x^2 \leq 5\}$

2-  $S = \{x: x^2 > 9\}$

3-  $S = \{x: |2x + 1| < 7\}$

The relation between the field of rational of numbers and real number:

### Proposition (1-1):-

Every ordered field contains a subfield similar to field of rational numbers.

Proof:- Let  $(F, +, \cdot)$  be an ordered field  $1 \in F$  ( $1$  is the identity element with respect to  $(\cdot)$  operation) ( $0 \in F$ , is the identity of  $+$ )  $1 + 1 + 1 + \dots + 1 = n \cdot 1 = n \in F$ ,  $n \in \mathbb{Z}^+$

Claim (1)  $n \cdot 1 = 0$  iff  $n = 0$

Proof (1) $\Rightarrow$ ) Suppose the result is not true i.e there exists a positive integer  $k \geq 1$  and  $k \cdot 1 = 0$  It's clear that  $k > 1 \Rightarrow k - 1 > 0$  and  $(k - 1) \cdot 1 > 0$   
 $0 < (k - 1) \cdot 1 < k \cdot 1 = 0$  C! (since  $0 < 1$ )

$\therefore$  The result is not true.

$\Leftarrow$ ) Trivial.

Claim (2)  $n \cdot 1 = m \cdot 1$  iff  $n = m$

Proof : $\Leftarrow$ ) if  $n = m$  clearly  $n \cdot 1 = m \cdot 1$ .

$\Rightarrow$ ) If  $n \cdot 1 = m \cdot 1 \Rightarrow n \cdot 1 + (-m \cdot 1) = 0 \Rightarrow (n + (-m)) \cdot 1 = 0$ .

Then by (1)  $n - m = 0 \Rightarrow n = m$ . Thus  $N \subset F$  (F Contains a copy of Z).

$\forall n \in F$  ( $\because F$  is a group),  $\exists -n \in F$  such that  $n + (-n) = 0$ , hence  $Z \subset F$   
(F Contains a copy of Z)

$\forall n \neq 0, n \in F$  ( $\because F$  is a field),  $\therefore \exists \frac{1}{n} \in F$  such that  $\left(\frac{1}{n}\right) \cdot n = 1$ .

$\forall m \in F, \left(\frac{1}{n}\right) \cdot m = \frac{m}{n} \in F$  (binary operation).

$Q \subset F$  (F Contains a copy of Q).

**Corollary (1-2):-**

$$Q \subseteq R$$

$(R, +, \cdot, \leq)$  ordered field,  $1 + 1 + 1 + \dots + 1 = n \cdot 1 = n \in R$ ,

.

$Q / \text{Is } Q = R$ .

To answer this question, we begin by this proposition:

### Proposition (1-3):-

The equation  $x^2 = 2$  has no solution in  $Q$ .

Proof: Suppose the result is not true i.e the equation  $x^2 = 2$  has a root in  $Q$  say  $\frac{a}{b}$ ,  $b \neq 0$ ,  $a, b \in Z$  and the greatest common divisor  $(a, b) = 1$ ,  $\frac{a^2}{b^2} = 2 \Rightarrow a^2 = 2b^2$ .

- If  $a$  and  $b$  are odd, then  $a^2(\text{odd}) = 2b^2(\text{even})$  C! .
- If  $a$  is odd and  $b$  is even, (i.e  $b = 2m$ ,  $m \in Z$ ), then  $a^2(\text{odd}) = 2(2m)^2 = 8m^2 = 2(4m^2)(\text{even})$  C! .
- If  $a$  is even and  $b$  is odd, (i.e  $a = 2n$ ,  $n \in Z$ ) (, then  $(2n)^2 = 2b^2 \Rightarrow 4n^2 = 2b^2 \Rightarrow 2n^2(\text{even}) = b^2(\text{odd})$  C!..
- If  $a$  and  $b$  are even, (i.e  $a = 2n$ ,  $n \in Z$ ,  $b = 2m$ ,  $m \in Z$ ) (,then  $4n^2 = 8m^2 \Rightarrow n^2(\text{even}) \text{ or } (\text{odd}) = 2m^2(\text{even})$  C!..

So that there is no rational number satisfy this equation.

### H.W:-

The equation  $x^2 = 3$  has no solution in  $Q$ .

### Proposition (1-4):-

The equation  $x^2 = 2$  has only one real positive root.

Proof: Let  $S = \{x \in Q: x > 0, x^2 < 2\} \neq \emptyset$ .  $S$  is bounded above (2,3, upper bound of  $S$ ).  $S \neq \emptyset$ , since  $1 \in S$ , ( $1 > 0$  and  $1^2 < 2$ ,

Since  $R$  is complete ordered field, then by (completeness property: Every non empty subset of  $R$  has an upper bound, then it has  $l. u. b = \sup$ ), then  $S$  has a least upper bound say  $y$ .  $y = l. u. b(S) = \sup(S)$

Claim:-  $y^2 = 2$ , (i.e the least upper bound of  $S$  is a root of equation  $x^2 = 2$ ).

If not, then either  $y^2 > 2$  or  $y^2 < 2$  .

1. If  $y^2 < 2$ , take  $0 < h < 1$ ,

$$(y + h)^2 = y^2 + 2yh + h^2 < y^2 + 2yh + h$$

$$(y + h)^2 < y^2 + h(2y + 1)$$

Choose  $h$  satisfies:  $0 < h < \frac{2-y^2>0}{2y+1>0} < 1$

$$\Rightarrow h(2y + 1) < 2 - y^2 \Rightarrow y^2 + h(2y + 1) < 2$$

Hence  $(y + h)^2 < y^2 + h(2y + 1) < 2$ . Thus  $(y + h)^2 < 2$

2. If  $y^2 > 2$ , take  $0 < k < 1$

$$(y - k)^2 = y^2 - 2yk + k^2 > y^2 - 2yk + k$$

$$(y - k)^2 > y^2 - k(2y + 1)$$

Choose  $k$  satisfies:  $0 < k < \frac{y^2-2}{2y+1} < 1$

$$\Rightarrow k(2y + 1) < y^2 - 2 \Rightarrow 2 < y^2 - k(2y + 1) < (y - k)^2$$

Hence  $2 < (y - k)^2$ , since  $y > y - k$

### Uniqueness:

Let  $\exists z \in R$  such that  $z^2 = 2$  and  $z \neq y$ . Then either  $z < y$  or  $z > y$   
( $2 < 2$ ) C!

Thus  $z = y$ .

### Corollary (1-5):-

$Q \subsetneq R$ . (The field of rational numbers  $Q$  is proper subfield of the field of real numbers  $R$ ).

Proof:  $\sqrt{2} \in R$ , from (1.4).

$\sqrt{2} \notin Q$ , from (1.3).

### Corollary (1-6):-

$Q$  is not complete orderd field.

Proof: Let  $S = \{x \in Q : x > 0, x^2 < 2\} \subset Q$ .

$\sup(S) = l.u.b(S) = \sqrt{2} \notin Q$   $\therefore$  C!.

Thus  $Q$  is not complete orderd field.

### Remark (1-7):-

Let  $Q' = R - Q$  denote the set of irrational numbers,  $R = Q \cup Q'$ .  $Q'$  is complete orderd field ( $\sqrt{2} \in Q'$ )  $\Rightarrow (Q \neq Q')$ .

Now, we study the set  $Q'$  and how we distribute the elements of  $Q$  and the element of  $Q'$  in  $R$ . We start by the following theorem:

### Theorem (1-8) : (Archimedean property):-

For each real numbers  $a$  and  $b$ ,  $a > 0$  there exists a positive integer  $n$  such that  $na > b$

Proof: Suppose the result is not true  $\forall n \in \mathbb{Z}^+ \quad na \leq b$



Consider the set  $S = \{ka : k \in \mathbb{Z}^+\} \neq \emptyset$ , ( $1 \cdot a \in S$ ), then  $S$  is bounded above by  $b$ . Since  $S \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ , then by the completeness of real numbers  $S$  has a least upper bound in  $\mathbb{R}$  say  $y = l.u.b.(S) = \sup(S)$

Since  $a > 0$ , then  $y - a < y$ , hence  $y - a$  is not upper bound of  $S$ , then  $\exists m \in \mathbb{Z}^+$  such that  $m \cdot a \geq y - a$ , ( $m \cdot a \in S$ ),  $a(m + 1) \geq y$  C!,  
 $m + 1 \in \mathbb{Z}^+$ ,  $(m + 1) \cdot a \in S$ ,  $y = \sup(S)$ .

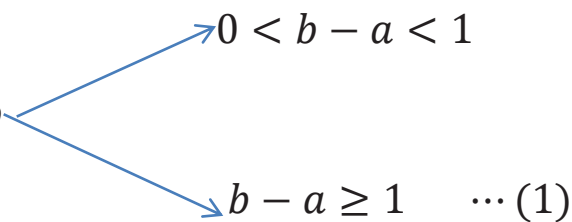
Thus the result is true.

**Corollary (1.9):-**  $\forall \epsilon > 0$ , there exists a positive integer  $n$  such that  $\frac{1}{n} < \epsilon$ .

Proof: Take  $b = 1$ ,  $a = \epsilon$ . By (1.8)  $\exists n \in \mathbb{Z}^+$  such that  $(n\epsilon > 1) \div n$ ,  
hence  $\frac{1}{n} < \epsilon$ .

**Theorem (1.10):-** (The density of rational numbers)

For each real numbers  $a$  and  $b$  with  $a < b$ , there exists a rational number  $r$  between  $a$  and  $b$  ( $a < r < b$ )

Proof:  $0 < a < b$  

(1) If  $b - a \geq 1$

Define  $S = \{n \in \mathbb{N} : n \cdot 1 > a\} \neq \emptyset$ , ( $1, a \in \mathbb{R}, \exists n \in \mathbb{Z}^+ s.t n \cdot 1 > a$  Arch.).

Choose  $k$  be the smallest positive integer satisfies  $k \cdot 1 > a$  i.e  $k - 1 < k$

$\Rightarrow k - 1 \leq a \quad \dots (2)$

From (1) and (2)  $b - a \geq 1 \Rightarrow b \geq a + 1$

$k - 1 \leq a \Rightarrow k \leq a + 1 \Rightarrow a < k \leq a + 1 < b \quad \therefore k$  is the rational number between  $a$  and  $b$ .

If  $b - a < 1$ , then  $\exists n \in \mathbb{Z}^+$  such that  $n(b - a) > 1 \Rightarrow nb - na > 1$ , hence by the previous result,  $\exists n \in \mathbb{Z}^+$  such that  $na < k < nb \mid \div n$

$\Rightarrow a < \frac{k}{n} < b$ ,  $\therefore \frac{k}{n}$  is the rational number between  $a$  and  $b$ .

(2)  $a < 0 < b$

$\therefore 0$  is the rational number between  $a$  and  $b$ .

(3)  $a < b < 0 \mid \times (-1) \Rightarrow 0 < -b < -a \Rightarrow -a > -b > 0$

And by (1) there exists a rational number  $-b < r < -a \Rightarrow$

$$a < -r < b$$

$\therefore r$  is the rational number

### Corollary (1-11):-

For each real numbers  $a$  and  $b$  there exists an infinite countable set of rational numbers between  $a$  and  $b$

Proof:  $a < b$  by (1.10)  $\exists r_1 \in \mathbb{Q}$  s.t.  $a < r_1 < b$ .

$a < r_1$  by (1.10)  $\exists r_2 \in \mathbb{Q}$  s.t.  $a < r_2 < b$

And  $\exists r'_2 \in \mathbb{Q}$  s.t.  $r_1 < r'_2 < b$

Generally  $\exists r_n \in \mathbb{Q}$  between  $a$  and  $r_{n-1}$  and  $r'_n$  between  $r_{n-1}$  and  $b$ .

Thus we have infinite countable set between  $a$  and  $b$

**Theorem(1.12):-** The density of irrational number

For each real numbers  $a$  and  $b$  with  $a < b$ , there exists an irrational number  $s$  between  $a$  and  $b$ .

Proof: Suppose the result is not true i.e between  $a$  and  $b$  there is only rational number by (1.10) ( $a < r < b$ )

$$\sqrt{2} \notin Q, \sqrt{2} \in Q' \Rightarrow a + \sqrt{2} < b + \sqrt{2} \Rightarrow$$

$$a + \sqrt{2} < r + \sqrt{2} < b + \sqrt{2}$$

$r + \sqrt{2} \in Q'$ , If ( $r \in Q, s \in Q'$ , then  $r + s \in Q'$ ), hence a contradiction

**Corollary (1.13):-**

For any real numbers  $a$  and  $b$  there exists an infinite countable set of irrational numbers between  $a$  and  $b$ .

Proof :  $a < b$  by (1.12)  $\exists s_1 \in Q'$  s.t  $a < s_1 < b$ .

$a < s_1$  by (1.12)  $\exists s_2 \in Q'$  s.t  $a < s_2 < b$

And  $\exists s'_2 \in Q'$  s.t  $s_1 < s'_2 < b$

Generally  $\exists s_n \in Q'$  between  $a$  and  $s_{n-1}$  and  $s'_n$  between  $s_{n-1}$  and  $b$ .

we have infinite countable set  $\{s_1, s_2, s'_2, \dots\}$  between  $a$  and  $b$

**Example:-**  $1.25 < 1.50$

$1.50 - 1.25 = 0.25$ , by Arch., then  $\exists n \in \mathbb{Z}^+$  s.t  $n(0.25) > 1$

$10(1.25) < k < 10(1.50)$  (choose  $n = 10$ )  $\Rightarrow 12.5 < k < 15 \Rightarrow$

$k = 13$ . The number is  $\frac{13}{10}$

## Chapter(2)

### The sequences of real numbers

#### Definition(2.1) :-

Let  $f: N \rightarrow R$  be a function, then  $f(n) = a_n \quad \forall n \in Z$ , is called a sequence of real numbers which will be denoted by  $\langle a_n \rangle$  or  $\{a_n\}$ .

$$\langle a_n \rangle = a_1, a_2, a_3, \dots, a_n, \dots$$

#### Examples:-

$$1. \langle \frac{1}{n} \rangle = 1, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{3}, \frac{1}{4}, \dots, \frac{1}{n}, \dots$$

$$2. \langle \frac{1}{2^n} \rangle = \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{4}, \frac{1}{8}, \dots, \frac{1}{2^n}, \dots$$

$$3. \langle (-1)^n \rangle = -1, 1, -1, \dots, (-1)^n, \dots$$

$$4. \langle 3^n \rangle = 3, 9, 81, \dots, 3^n, \dots$$

$$5. \langle \frac{1}{2} \rangle = \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}, \dots, \frac{1}{2}, \dots$$

$$6. \langle \frac{n}{n+1} \rangle = \frac{1}{2}, \frac{2}{3}, \frac{3}{4}, \dots, \frac{n}{n+1}, \dots$$

#### Converging sequences:

#### Definition(2.2) :-

Let  $\langle a_n \rangle$  be a sequence of real numbers, we say that  $\langle a_n \rangle$  is converging sequence if there exists a real number  $a_0$  satisfies for all  $\epsilon > 0$  ( $0 < \epsilon < \infty$ ) there exist a positive integer  $k = k(\epsilon)$  (depend on  $\epsilon$ ) such that  $|a_n - a_0|$  i.e if  $a_n \rightarrow a_0$ , then  $\lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} a_n = a_0$ .

Otherwise the sequence is divergence.

### Proposition (2-3):-

If the sequence  $\langle a_n \rangle$  is convergence sequence, then the limit point is unique.

Proof: Suppose that  $a_n \rightarrow a_0$  and  $a_n \rightarrow b_0$  such that  $a_0 \neq b_0$ , then

$0 < d = |a_n - a_0|$ . Since  $a_n \rightarrow a_0$

$\forall \epsilon > 0$ , in particular take  $\epsilon = \frac{d}{2}$ ,  $\exists k_1 \left(\frac{d}{2}\right)$  such that  $|a_n - a_0| < \frac{d}{2} \quad \forall n > k_1$ .

Since  $a_n \rightarrow b_0$

$\forall \frac{d}{2} > 0$ ,  $\exists k_2 \left(\frac{d}{2}\right)$  such that  $|a_n - b_0| < \frac{d}{2} \quad \forall n > k_2$ .

$0 < d = |a_0 - b_0| = |a_0 - a_n + a_n - b_0|$ .

$\leq d = |a_n - a_0| + |a_n - b_0|$ .

$< \frac{d}{2} + \frac{d}{2} = d \quad C! \quad (d < d) \quad , \quad \forall n > k = \max\{k_1, k_2\}$ .

### Examples:-

**1)** Is  $\langle \frac{1}{n} \rangle$  converge to 0

$\langle \frac{1}{n} \rangle = 1, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{3}, \frac{1}{4}, \dots, \frac{1}{n}, \dots$

Let  $\epsilon > 0$ , to find  $k(\epsilon)$  such that:  $\left| \frac{1}{n} - 0 \right| < \epsilon \quad \forall n > k$

Proof:  $\left| \frac{1}{n} \right| = \frac{1}{n}$ , since  $n \in \mathbb{Z}^+$ .

By Archimedean  $\forall \epsilon > 0, \exists k \in \mathbb{Z}^+$  such that  $\frac{1}{k} < \epsilon, \frac{1}{n} < \frac{1}{k} < \epsilon \quad \forall n > k_2$

$$\text{Thus } \left| \frac{1}{n} - 0 \right| < \epsilon \quad \forall n > k$$

.

2) Is  $\langle a_n \rangle = \langle 3 \rangle$  converge to 3,

$$f: \mathbb{N} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}, f(n) = a_n = 3, \langle 3 \rangle = 3, 3, 3, \dots$$

$$\forall \epsilon > 0, \exists k = 0, |3 - 3| = 0 \quad \forall n > 0.$$

3) Let  $\langle a_n \rangle$  be define by:

$$a_n = \begin{cases} -2 & n > 10^7 \\ n & n \leq 10^7 \end{cases}$$

$$\langle a_n \rangle = 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, \dots, 10^7, -2, -2, \dots$$

This sequence convergence to  $(-2)$ .

$$\forall \epsilon > 0, \exists k = 10^7, |a_n - (-2)| < \epsilon \quad \forall n > 10^7.$$

4) Let  $\langle a_n \rangle = \langle (-1)^n \rangle$  be a divergence sequence.

$$\langle (-1)^n \rangle = -1, 1, -1, 1, \dots$$

If  $a_0 = -1$ , then for all  $\epsilon > 0, (-1 - \epsilon, -1 + \epsilon)$  contain all odd terms but doesn't contain any even term and since the even terms are infinite, then

$$a_n \nrightarrow -1.$$

If  $a_0 = 1$ , then for all  $\epsilon > 0$   $(1-\epsilon, 1+\epsilon)$  contain all even terms but doesn't contain any odd term and since the odd terms are infinite, then  $a_n \nrightarrow 1$ .

If  $a_0 \neq 1$  or  $a_0 \neq -1$

$$0 < d_1 = |a_0 - 1|, \quad 0 < d_2 = |a_0 - (-1)|.$$

If we choose  $\epsilon \leq \min\{d_1, d_2\}$ , then any open interval  $(a_0 - \epsilon, a_0 + \epsilon)$  doesn't contain any term of the sequence and hence  $a_n \nrightarrow a_0$ .

Thus  $\langle (-1)^n \rangle$  is a divergence sequence.

**H.W:** Which of the following sequence convergence or divergence.

1.  $\langle \frac{n}{n+1} \rangle$ .

2.  $\langle \frac{1}{2^n} \rangle$ .

3.  $\langle 3^n \rangle$ .

## Bounded sequences:

### Definition(2.4) :-

A sequence  $\langle a_n \rangle$  of real numbers is said to be a bounded sequence ,if there exists a real number  $M$  such that  $|a_n| \leq M \quad \forall n, \quad M \leq a_n \leq M$ .

### . Examples:-

1.  $\langle a_n \rangle = \langle \frac{1}{n} \rangle$  is bounded sequence since  $-1 \leq 0 \leq \frac{1}{n} \leq 1$ .

2.  $\langle a_n \rangle = \langle 3 \rangle$  is bounded sequence since  $-3 \leq 3 \leq 3$ .

3.  $\langle a_n \rangle = \begin{cases} -2 & n > 10^7 \\ n & n \leq 10^7 \end{cases}$

$$\langle a_n \rangle = 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, \dots, 10^7, -2, -2, \dots$$

This sequence is bounded since  $-10^7 \leq a_n \leq 10^7$ .

4.  $\langle a_n \rangle = \langle (-1)^n \rangle = -1, 1, -1, 1, \dots$  is bounded sequence since  $-1 \leq a_n \leq 1$ .

4.  $\langle a_n \rangle = \langle 2^n \rangle = 2, 4, 8, 16, \dots, 2^n, \dots$  is not bounded sequence since  $0 \leq 2^n \leq ?$ . (bounded below but not bounded above).

### Proposition (2-5):-

Every convergence sequence is a bounded sequence.

Proof: Let  $\langle a_n \rangle$  be a convergence sequence, that convergence to  $a_0$   
i.e  $a_n \rightarrow a_0$

$\forall \epsilon > 0, \exists k = k(\epsilon)$ , such that,  $|a_n - a_0| < \epsilon < 1 \quad \forall n > k$ .

$|a_n| - |a_0| \leq |a_n - a_0| < 1 \quad \forall n > k$ .

Then  $|a_n| - |a_0| \leq 1 \quad \forall n > k$

Hence  $|a_n| \leq |a_0| + 1 \quad \forall n > k$ .

$|a_1|, |a_2|, \dots, |a_k|, |a_{k+1}|, |a_{k+2}|, \dots \leq |a_0| + 1 \quad \forall n > k$

Take  $M = \{|a_1|, |a_2|, \dots, |a_k|, |a_{k+1}|, |a_{k+2}|, \dots, |a_0| + 1\}$ .

$|a_n| \leq M \quad \forall n$ .

### Example:-

$\langle 2^n \rangle = 2, 4, 8, 16, \dots, 2^n, \dots$  is not bounded sequence and by this theorem is divergence.

### Remark(2.6):-



The converse of proposition (2.5) is not true in general, as the following example shows.

**Example:-**

$\langle (-1)^n \rangle$  is bounded sequence which is a divergence sequence.

**Monotonic sequences:**

**Definition(2.7) :-**

Let  $\langle a_n \rangle$  be a sequence, we say that  $\langle a_n \rangle$  is a non- decreasing sequence ,if  $a_n \leq a_{n+1} \quad \forall n$ .

$\langle a_n \rangle$  is an increasing sequence, if  $a_n < a_{n+1} \quad \forall n$ .

$\langle a_n \rangle$  is a non- increasing sequence, if  $a_n \geq a_{n+1} \quad \forall n$ .

And  $\langle a_n \rangle$  is a decreasing sequence ,if  $a_n > a_{n+1} \quad \forall n$ .

And we say that  $\langle a_n \rangle$  is a monotonic sequence ,if  $\langle a_n \rangle$  satisfies one of the above conditions .

**Examples:-**

- 1)  $\langle \frac{1}{n} \rangle = 1, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{3}, \frac{1}{4}, \dots, \frac{1}{n}, \dots$  is decreasing sequence.
- 2)  $\langle \frac{n}{n+1} \rangle = \frac{1}{2}, \frac{2}{3}, \frac{3}{4}, \dots, \frac{n}{n+1}, \dots$  is an increasing sequence.
- 3)  $\langle 3 \rangle = 3, 3, 3, \dots, 3, \dots$  is a non- increasing sequence and a non-decreasing sequence.
- 4)  $\langle (-1)^n \rangle = -1, 1, -1, 1, \dots$  is not monotonic sequence.

**Proposition (2-8):-**

Every bounded monotonic sequence is convergence sequence.

Proof: Let  $\langle a_n \rangle$  be a sequence in  $\mathbb{R}$ , since  $\langle a_n \rangle$  is bounded sequence.  $\exists M$ , such that  $|a_n| \leq M \quad \forall n$ .

$S = \{a_n : n \in \mathbb{N}\}$  bounded ( above and below ).

1) Suppose  $\langle a_n \rangle$  is a non- decreasing sequence,

Since  $S$  is bounded above, then by completeness of real number  $S$  has a least upper bound say  $y$ .

$$y = \sup(S) = l. u. b(S) \quad a_n \leq y \quad \forall n \in \mathbb{N}.$$

**Claim:**  $a_n \rightarrow y$

$y - \frac{\epsilon}{2} \leq y$  then  $y - \frac{\epsilon}{2}$  is not an upper bound.

$\exists k \in \mathbb{Z}^+$  such that  $a_k > y - \frac{\epsilon}{2}$

$$y - \frac{\epsilon}{2} < a_k \leq a_n < y + \frac{\epsilon}{2}$$

$$y - \frac{\epsilon}{2} < a_n < y + \frac{\epsilon}{2} \quad \forall n > k$$

$$|a_n - y| < \frac{\epsilon}{2} \quad \forall n > k.$$

(2) Suppose  $\langle a_n \rangle$  is a non- increasing sequence,

**i.e**  $\exists M$ , such that  $|a_n| \leq M \quad \forall n$ .

Since  $S$  is bounded below, where  $S = \{a_n : n \in \mathbb{N}\}$ , then by completeness of real number  $S$  has greatest lower bound, say  $a_0$ .

**Claim:**  $a_n \rightarrow a_0$  ( $\forall \epsilon > 0$ ,  $\exists k \in \mathbb{Z}^+$  such that  $|a_n - a_0| < \epsilon \quad \forall n > k$ ).

$$a_0 = \inf(S) = g.l.b(S) \quad a_n \leq a_0 \quad \forall n \in N \dots (1).$$

$a_0 + \epsilon$  is not a lower bound (since  $a_0 < a_0 + \epsilon$ ).

$$\exists k \in \mathbb{Z}^+ \text{ such that } a_k < a_0 + \epsilon \dots (2)$$

Since  $\langle a_n \rangle$  is a non-increasing sequence, then  $a_n < a_k \dots (3)$ .

$$\text{From (1), (2), (3) } a_0 - \epsilon \leq a_n < a_k < a_0 + \epsilon \quad \forall n > k.$$

$$a_0 - \epsilon \leq a_n \leq a_0 + \epsilon \quad \forall n > k.$$

$$\text{Then } |a_n - a_0| < \frac{\epsilon}{2} \quad \forall n > k.$$

Thus  $\langle a_n \rangle$  is converges.

### Examples:-

$$1. \langle a_n \rangle = \left\langle \frac{1}{n} \right\rangle = 1, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{3}, \frac{1}{4}, \dots, \frac{1}{n}, \dots$$

$$S = \{a_n : n \in N\} = \left\{1, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{3}, \frac{1}{4}, \dots, \frac{1}{n}, \dots\right\}.$$

This sequence is decreasing and bounded (below, above).

$$a_n \rightarrow g.l.b(S) = \{0\}.$$

2. Converges  $\nRightarrow$  monotonic.

$$5. \text{ Let } \langle a_n \rangle = \begin{cases} \langle a_n \rangle & n > 10^2 \\ -1 & n \leq 10^2 \end{cases}$$

$$\langle a_n \rangle = 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, \dots, 10^2, -1, -1, -1, \dots$$

It is converges but not monotonic sequence.

### **Cauchy sequences:**

### Definition(2-10) :-

A sequence  $\langle a_n \rangle$  is called a Cauchy sequence if  $\forall \epsilon > 0$  there exist a positive integer  $k = k(\epsilon)$  such that  $|a_n - a_m| < \epsilon \quad \forall n, m > k$ .

### Proposition (2-11)

Every convergence sequence in  $R$  or  $Q$  is a Cauchy sequence.

Proof: Let  $\langle a_n \rangle$  be a convergence sequence, that convergence to  $a_0$

i.e  $a_n \rightarrow a_0$

$\forall \epsilon > 0, \exists k = k(\epsilon)$  such that  $|a_n - a_0| < \frac{\epsilon}{2} \quad \forall n > k$ .

$$|a_n - a_m| = |a_n - a_0 + a_0 - a_m|.$$

$$\leq |a_n - a_0| + |a_m - a_0|.$$

$$< \frac{\epsilon}{2} + \frac{\epsilon}{2} = \epsilon \quad \forall n > k, \forall m > k.$$

Thus  $|a_n - a_m| < \epsilon \quad \forall n, m > k$

### Remark(2-12) :

The converse of Proposition (2-11) is not true in general in the field of rational number.

We need the following lemma:

### Lemma (2-13):-

For any real number  $r$ , there exists a sequence of rational number converge to  $r$ .

Proof: Let  $r \in R$   $r - 1 < r + 1$

By the density of rational numbers  $\exists r_1 \in Q$  such that

$$r - 1 < r_1 < r + 1, \text{ then } r - \frac{1}{2} < r + \frac{1}{2}$$

And by the density of rational numbers  $\exists r_2 \in Q$  such that

$$r - \frac{1}{2} < r_2 < r + \frac{1}{2}.$$

Continue in this way we get a sequence of rational numbers  $\langle r_n \rangle$

$$r - \frac{1}{n} < r_n < r + \frac{1}{n} \quad \forall n \in N \quad \dots (*)$$

**Claim:**  $r_n \rightarrow r$  from (\*)  $|r_n - r| < \frac{1}{n}$ .

(Arch.)  $\forall \epsilon > 0$ ,  $\exists k = k(\epsilon)$  such that  $\frac{1}{k} < \epsilon$

$$|r_n - r| < \frac{1}{n} < \frac{1}{k} < \epsilon \quad \forall n > k \quad (\forall n > k \Rightarrow \frac{1}{n} < \frac{1}{k})$$

Thus  $|r_n - r| < \epsilon$

i.e  $r_n \rightarrow r$

**Remark (2.12) :-**

The converge of proposition (2.11) in general is not true in  $Q$ .

Proof: Let  $r = \sqrt{2} \notin Q$

then by lemma (2.13)  $\exists$  a sequence of rational numbers  $\langle r_n \rangle$  such that  $r_n \rightarrow \sqrt{2}$ , since  $r_n \rightarrow \sqrt{2}$ , then by proposition (2.11)  $\langle r_n \rangle$  is a Cauchy sequence, but  $\langle r_n \rangle$  is not converges in  $Q$

**H.W:**

(1)  $\langle \frac{1}{n} \rangle \quad R - \{0\}$

(2) For any real number there exists a sequence of irrational numbers converge to  $r$ .

**Theorem (2.14):-** (The nested intervals theorem)

Let  $\langle I_n \rangle$  be a sequence of closed intervals such that  $I_{n+1} \subseteq I_n \ \forall n$ . Then  $\cap_n I_n \neq \emptyset$ .

Moreover if  $\langle |I_n| \rangle$  converges to zero, then  $\cap_n I_n$  consists of only one point.

Proof: Let  $\langle I_n \rangle = [a_1, b_1], [a_2, b_2], \dots, [a_n, b_n], \dots$

Let  $S_1 = \{a_1, a_2, \dots, a_n, \dots\}$ ,  $S_2 = \{b_1, b_2, \dots, b_n, \dots\}$

$\forall n \ I_{n+1} \subseteq I_n \Rightarrow \text{if } n \leq m \Rightarrow a_n \leq a_m, b_n \leq b_m$ .

$\text{if } n > m \Rightarrow a_n < a_m < b_n < b_m$ . Then  $a_n < b_n$ .

So that each element in  $S_2$  is an upper bound of  $S_1$ . Thus  $S_1$  is bounded above.

By completeness of real numbers  $S_1$  has a least upper bound say  $y$ .  
 $y = \sup(S_1)$

$a_n \leq y \ \forall n \in \mathbb{N}$  and  $y < b_n \ \forall n \in \mathbb{N}$  ( $y = \text{l. u. b}(S_1)$ )

$a_n < y < b_n \ \forall n$ . Hence  $y \in \cap_n I_n$ . Thus  $\cap_n I_n \neq \emptyset$ .

-If  $\langle |I_n| \rangle \rightarrow 0$

Suppose, there exists another point  $z$ , such that  $z \in \cap_n I_n$  and  $y \neq z$

$0 < d = |y - z|$

Since  $\langle |I_n| \rangle \rightarrow 0$  then  $\exists k \in \mathbb{Z}^+$  such that  $|I_k| < d$

$$0 < d = |y - z| \leq |I_k| < d \quad C!$$

Thus  $y = z$

### **Remark (2.15):**

In general theorem (2.14) is not true if the interval is not closed. As the following example show:

**Example:**  $I_n = \left(0, \frac{1}{n}\right) \quad \forall n$

$$\cap_n I_n = \emptyset \quad ?$$

$$\text{If } \cap_n I_n = \{y\}$$

$$\forall y > 0, \exists k \in \mathbb{Z}^+ \text{ such that } 0 < \frac{1}{k} < y \quad C! ?$$

$$\text{i.e } y \notin I_k = \left(0, \frac{1}{k}\right) \text{ thus } \cap_n I_n = \emptyset$$

.

### **Completeness of real numbers**

Every Cauchy sequence in  $\mathbb{R}$  is converging in  $\mathbb{R}$ .

### **Proposition (2.17):**

Every Cauchy sequence is a bounded sequence.

Proof: let  $\langle a_n \rangle$  be a Cauchy sequence, **i.e**  $\forall \epsilon > 0, \exists k = k(\epsilon)$  such that  $|a_n - a_m| < \epsilon \quad \forall n, m > k$

In particular take  $m = k + 1$

$$|a_n| - |a_{k+1}| \leq |a_n - a_{k+1}| < \epsilon < 1 \quad \forall n > k$$

$$|a_n| < |a_{k+1}| + 1 \quad \forall n > k$$

$$\text{Take } M = \max\{|a_{k+1}| + 1, |a_1|, |a_2|, \dots, |a_k|\}$$

$$\text{Thus } |a_n| \leq M \quad \forall n.$$

### **Proposition (2.18):**

Let  $\langle a_n \rangle$  and  $\langle b_n \rangle$  be two convergence sequences such that  $a_n \rightarrow a_0$  and  $b_n \rightarrow b_0$ , then:

1.  $a_n \mp b_n \rightarrow a_0 \mp b_0$ .
2.  $a_n \cdot b_n \rightarrow a_0 \cdot b_0$ .
3.  $c \cdot a_n \rightarrow c \cdot a_0 \quad \forall c \in R$
4.  $\frac{a_n}{b_n} \rightarrow \frac{a_0}{b_0} \quad b_n \neq 0 \quad \forall n, \quad b_0 \neq 0.$

**Proof:** (4)

Since  $a_n \rightarrow a_0$  then  $\forall \epsilon > 0, \exists k_1 = k_1(\frac{\epsilon}{2})$  such that  $|a_n - a_0| < \frac{\epsilon|b_0|}{2} \quad \forall n > k_1$

Since  $b_n \rightarrow b_0$  then  $\forall \epsilon > 0, \exists k_2 = k_2(\frac{\epsilon}{2})$  such that  $|a_n - a_0| < \frac{\epsilon M_2 |b_0|}{M_1} \quad \forall n > k_2$

Since  $\langle a_n \rangle$  is converge, then  $\exists M_1$  s.t  $|a_n| \leq M_1 \quad \forall n$ .

Since  $\langle b_n \rangle$  is converge, then  $\exists M_2$  s.t  $|b_n| \leq M_2 \quad \forall n$ .

$$\begin{aligned} \left| \frac{a_n}{b_n} - \frac{a_0}{b_0} \right| &= \left| \frac{b_0 a_n - a_n b_n + a_n b_n + a_0 b_n}{b_n b_0} \right| \\ &\leq \frac{|a_n| |b_n - b_0|}{|b_n| |b_0|} + \frac{|b_n| |a_n - a_0|}{|b_n| |b_0|}. \end{aligned}$$



$$< \frac{M_1}{M_2} \cdot \frac{\epsilon_{M_2}|b_0|}{M_1|b_0|} + \frac{\epsilon|b_0|}{2|b_0|} \quad \forall n > k_1$$

$$= \frac{\epsilon}{2} + \frac{\epsilon}{2}$$

$$= \epsilon \quad \forall n > k = \max \{k_1, k_2\}.$$

## Countable sets

$Q$  is countable set.

### Proposition (2.19):

$R$  is not countable set.

Proof: Let  $S = \{a_1, a_2, \dots, a_n, \dots\} \subseteq R$  be a countable set ( $S \neq R$ )

Let  $I_1$  be a closed interval in  $R$  such that  $|I_1| < 1$  and  $a_1 \notin I_1$ .

Let  $I_2$  be a closed interval in  $R$  such that  $|I_2| < \frac{1}{2}$  and  $a_2 \notin I_2$  and  $I_1 \supseteq I_2$ .

Let  $I_n$  be a closed interval in  $R$  such that  $|I_n| < \frac{1}{n}$  and  $a_n \notin I_n$  and

$I_{n-1} \supseteq I_n$ ,  $I_1, I_2, I_3, \dots, I_n, \dots$ ,  $|I_n| \rightarrow 0$  and  $\left|\frac{1}{n}\right| \rightarrow 0$ , by nested theorem  $\cap_n I_n = \{y\}$ ,  $y \in R$

$y \in I_n \quad \forall n$  and  $y \neq a_n \quad \forall n$ . Then  $y \notin S$ . Thus  $S \neq R$

### Corollary (2.20):

The set of irrational number is uncountable set. (The union of two countable set is countable)

Proof: If not, then  $R = Q \cup Q'$ , then countable C!

Thus  $Q'$  is not countable.

## Chapter (4)

### The metric spaces:

#### Definition(4.1):

An order pair  $(X, d)$  is called a metric space if  $X$  is a non-empty set and  $d$  is a function

$$d: X \times X \rightarrow R$$

Satisfies:

- 1)  $d(x, y) \geq 0 \quad \forall x, y \in X$
- 2)  $d(x, y) = 0 \quad \text{iff} \quad x = y \quad \forall x, y \in X$
- 3)  $d(x, y) = d(y, x) \quad \forall x, y \in X$
- 4)  $d(x, y) \leq d(x, z) + d(z, y) \quad \forall x, y, z \in X$

$d$  is called the distance function, and the elements of  $X$  are called the element of the space.

### Examples(4.2):

**1)**  $(R, d)$ ;  $R$  the set of real numbers and  $d: R \times R \rightarrow R$

is defined by  $d(x, y) = |x - y| \quad \forall x, y \in R$

1.  $d(x, y) = |x - y| \geq 0 \quad \forall x, y \in R$
2.  $d(x, y) = |x - y| = 0 \iff x - y = 0 \iff x = y \quad \forall x, y \in R$
3.  $d(x, y) = |x - y| = |-(y - x)| = |(-1)(y - x)| = |y - x| = d(y, x) \quad \forall x, y \in R$
4.  $d(x, y) = |x - y| = |x - z + z - y| \leq |x - z| + |z - y|$   
 $\leq d(x, z) + d(z, y) \quad \forall x, y, z \in R$

$\therefore (R, d)$  is a metric space.

**2)** If  $X = R^n$  such that

$$R^n = \{x = (x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n): x_i \in R\}.$$

If  $x = (x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n) \in R^n$ ,  $y = (y_1, y_2, \dots, y_n) \in R^n$ .

Defined:  $d: R^n \times R^n \rightarrow R$  by:

$$d(x, y) = \sqrt{(x_1 - y_1)^2 + (x_2 - y_2)^2 + \dots + (x_n - y_n)^2} = \sqrt{\sum_{i=1}^n (x_i - y_i)^2} = \|x - y\| \quad \forall x, y \in R^n$$

1.  $\sqrt{\sum_{i=1}^n (x_i - y_i)^2} \geq 0$
2.  $d(x, y) = \sqrt{\sum_{i=1}^n (x_i - y_i)^2} = 0 \iff \sum_{i=1}^n (x_i - y_i)^2 = 0$   
 $\iff (x_i - y_i)^2 = 0 \iff x_i = y_i \quad \forall i = 1, 2, \dots, n \iff x = y$
3.  $d(x, y) = \sqrt{\sum_{i=1}^n (x_i - y_i)^2} = \sqrt{\sum_{i=1}^n (y_i - x_i)^2} = d(y, x)$

To prove (4) we need the following:

**Lemma (4.3): The Cauchy - Schwarz inequality**

For each real numbers  $a_1, a_2, \dots, a_n, b_1, b_2, \dots, b_n$  we have:

$$|a_1b_1 + a_2b_2 + \dots + a_nb_n| \leq \sqrt{a_1^2 + a_2^2 + \dots + a_n^2} \cdot \sqrt{b_1^2 + b_2^2 + \dots + b_n^2}$$

**Lemma (4.4):**

For each real numbers  $a_1, a_2, \dots, a_n, b_1, b_2, \dots, b_n$  we have:

$$|(a_1 + b_1)^2 + (a_2 + b_2)^2 + \dots + (a_n + b_n)^2| \leq \sqrt{a_1^2 + a_2^2 + \dots + a_n^2} + \sqrt{b_1^2 + b_2^2 + \dots + b_n^2}$$

**Proof:**

$$(a_1 + b_1)^2 + (a_2 + b_2)^2 + \dots + (a_n + b_n)^2 = (a_1^2 + a_2^2 + \dots + a_n^2) + 2(a_1b_1 + a_2b_2 + \dots + a_nb_n) + (b_1^2 + b_2^2 + \dots + b_n^2)$$

By lemma (4.3)

$$\leq (a_1^2 + a_2^2 + \dots + a_n^2) + 2\sqrt{a_1^2 + a_2^2 + \dots + a_n^2} \cdot \sqrt{b_1^2 + b_2^2 + \dots + b_n^2} + (b_1^2 + b_2^2 + \dots + b_n^2)$$

$$\begin{aligned} \therefore \sqrt{(a_1 + b_1)^2 + (a_2 + b_2)^2 + \dots + (a_n + b_n)^2} \\ \leq \sqrt{a_1^2 + a_2^2 + \dots + a_n^2} + \sqrt{b_1^2 + b_2^2 + \dots + b_n^2} \end{aligned}$$

$$4. d(x, y) = \sqrt{\sum_{i=1}^n (x_i - y_i)^2}$$

$$\text{Let } z = (z_1, z_2, \dots, z_n)$$

$$= \sqrt{\sum_{i=1}^n (x_i - z_i + z_i - y_i)^2} \leq \sqrt{\sum_{i=1}^n (x_i - z_i)^2} + \sqrt{\sum_{i=1}^n (z_i - y_i)^2}$$

[By lemma (4.4)]

$$\therefore d(x, y) \leq d(x, z) + d(z, y) .$$

**3)** Let  $X$  is a non-empty set define:

$$d: X \times X \rightarrow R$$

By:

$$d(x, y) = \begin{cases} 0 & \text{if } x = y \\ \frac{1}{3} & \text{if } x \neq y \end{cases}$$

$$1) \quad d(x, y) \geq 0 \quad \forall x, y \in X$$

$$2) \quad d(x, y) = 0 \quad \text{iff } x = y \quad \forall x, y \in X$$

$$3) \quad d(x, y) = d(y, x) \quad \forall x, y \in X$$

$$\frac{1}{3} = \frac{1}{3} \quad \text{or} \quad 0 = 0$$

$$4) \quad d(x, y) \leq d(x, z) + d(z, y) \quad \forall x, y, z \in X$$

**4)** If  $X = R^2$  such that

$$R^2 = \{x = (x_1, x_2): x_1, x_2 \in R\}$$

Defined  $d: R^2 \times R^2 \rightarrow R$  by:

$$d(x, y) = |x_1 - y_1| + |x_2 - y_2|$$

$$x = (x_1, x_2), \quad y = (y_1, y_2)$$

- 1)  $d(x, y) = |x_1 - y_1| + |x_2 - y_2| \geq 0$
- 2)  $d(x, y) = |x_1 - y_1| + |x_2 - y_2| = 0$  *iff*  
 $|x_1 - y_1| = 0$  *and*  $|x_2 - y_2| = 0$  *iff*  
 $x_1 = y_1$  *and*  $x_2 = y_2$
- 3)  $d(x, y) = |x_1 - y_1| + |x_2 - y_2|$   
 $= |y_1 - x_1| + |y_2 - x_2| = d(y, x)$
- 4)  $d(x, y) = |x_1 - y_1| + |x_2 - y_2|$

Let  $z = (z_1, z_2)$

$$\begin{aligned} &= |x_1 - z_1 + z_1 - y_1| + |x_2 - z_2 + z_2 - y_2| \\ &\leq |x_1 - z_1| + |z_1 - y_1| + |x_2 - z_2| + |z_2 - y_2| \\ &\leq d(x, z) + d(z, y) \end{aligned}$$

**H.W:** If  $X = R^2$ . Defined  $d: R^2 \times R^2 \rightarrow R$  by:

$$d(x, y) = |x_1 - y_1| + |x_2 - y_2|$$

$$x = (x_1, x_2), \quad y = (y_1, y_2)$$

Is  $(X, d)$  a metric space?

### Remarks(4.5):

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space, then

- 1) For any  $x, y, z \in X$ , we have .  
 $|d(x, z) + d(z, y)| \leq d(x, y)$

2) For any  $x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n \in X$ , we have

$$d(x_1, x_n) \leq d(x_1, x_2) + d(x_2, x_3) + \dots + d(x_{n-1}, x_n)$$

**Proof(1):**

$$d(x, z) \leq d(x, y) + d(y, z) \quad \dots (1)$$

$$d(z, y) \leq d(z, x) + d(x, y) \quad \dots (2)$$

From (1) we get:  $d(x, z) - d(y, z) \leq d(x, y)$

From (2) we get:  $-d(x, y) \leq d(z, x) - d(z, y)$

$$\therefore |d(x, z) - d(z, y)| \leq d(x, y)$$

**Proof(2):**

By induction on the element of  $X$ .

$$n = 3$$

$x_1, x_2, x_3 \in X$ , then

$$d(x_1, x_3) \leq d(x_1, x_2) + d(x_2, x_3) \quad \dots (3)$$

Suppose the result is true for any  $k = n - 1 < n$

**i.e**

$$d(x_1, x_{n-1}) \leq d(x_1, x_2) + d(x_2, x_3) + \dots + d(x_{n-2}, x_{n-1})$$

To prove is true for any  $n$

$$\begin{aligned} d(x_1, x_n) &\leq d(x_1, x_{n-1}) + d(x_{n-1}, x_n) \quad \text{by (3)} \\ &\leq d(x_1, x_2) + d(x_2, x_3) + \dots + d(x_{n-2}, x_{n-1}) + d(x_{n-1}, x_n) \end{aligned}$$

## Basic principles of topology:

### Definition(4.6):

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space, and  $x_0 \in X, r \in \mathbb{R}, r > 0$ , then:

$$B_r(x_0) = \{x \in X : d(x, x_0) < r\}$$

Is called a ball of radius  $r$  and center  $x_0$ .

$$D_r(x_0) = \{x \in X : d(x, x_0) \leq r\}$$

Is called a disk of radius  $r$  and center  $x_0$ .

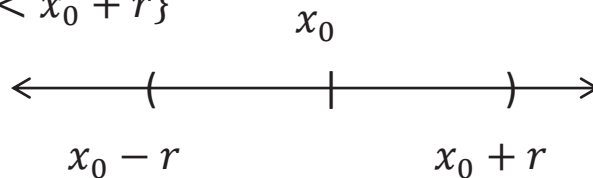
### Examples:

**1)**  $(\mathbb{R}, d)$  is a metric space.

$$B_r(x_0) = \{x \in \mathbb{R} : |x - x_0| < r\}$$

$$= \{x \in \mathbb{R} : x_0 - r < x < x_0 + r\}$$

$$= (x_0 - r, x_0 + r)$$



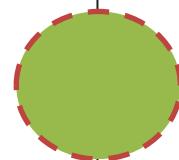
$$D_r(x_0) = \{x \in \mathbb{R} : |x - x_0| \leq r\}$$

$$= [x_0 - r, x_0 + r]$$

**2)**  $(\mathbb{R}^2, d)$  is a metric space

$$B_r(x_0) = \{x \in \mathbb{R}^2 : \sqrt{(x - x_0)^2 + (y - y_0)^2} < r\}; d \text{ is a usual distance}$$

$x_0 = (0,0)$





$$= \{x \in R^2 : (x - x_0)^2 + (y - y_0)^2 < r^2\} \quad \text{-----}$$

$r = 1$

$(R^n, d)$  is a metric space;  $d$  is a usual distance

$$B_r(x_0) = \left\{ x = (x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n) \in R^n : \sqrt{(x_1 - x_0)^2 + (x_2 - x_0)^2 + \dots + (x_n - x_0)^2} < r \right\}$$

**3)**  $(R^2, d)$  is a metric space

Where  $d: R^2 \times R^2 \rightarrow R$  defined by  $d(x, y) = |x_1 - y_1| + |x_2 - y_2|$

$$x = (x_1, x_2), \quad y = (y_1, y_2)$$

$$B_1(0) = \{ (x, y) \in R^2 : |x - 0| + |y - 0| < 1 \}$$

$$B_1(0,0) = \{ (x, y) \in R^2 : |x| + |y| < 1 \}$$

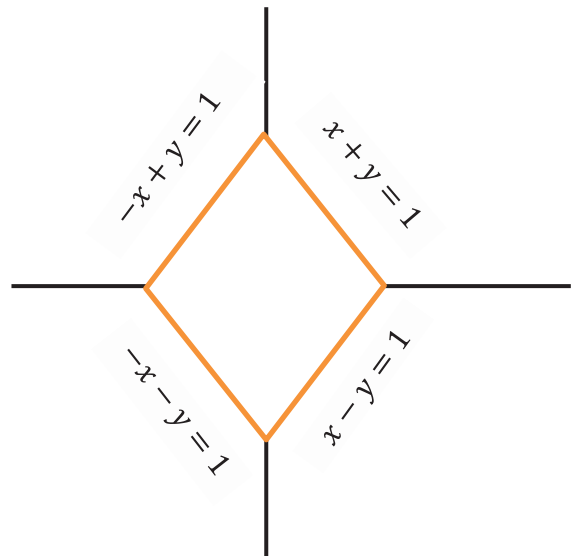
We have the following cases:

$$x, y > 0 \quad x + y = 1$$

$$x < 0, y > 0 \quad -x + y = 1$$

$$x > 0, y < 0 \quad x - y = 1$$

$$x < 0, y < 0 \quad -x - y = 1$$



**Definition(4.7):**

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space and,  $S \subseteq X$ ,  $S$  is called an open set if for each  $x_0 \in S$  there exists  $r > 0$ , ( $r \in \mathbb{R}$ ), such that:

$$B_r(x_0) \subseteq S$$

### Examples:

1) Every ball in any metric space is an open set.

$$B_r(x_0) = \{x \in X : d(x, x_0) < r\}$$

**Proof:** let  $y \in B_r(x_0)$

$$0 < d(y, x_0) = d_1 < r$$

Take  $\epsilon = r - d_1 > 0$ , to proof  $B_\epsilon(y) \subseteq B_r(x_0)$

Let  $z \in B_\epsilon(y) \stackrel{?}{\Rightarrow} z \in B_r(x_0)$

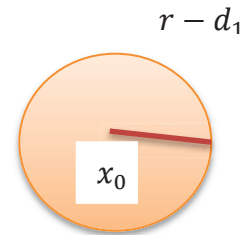
$d(z, y) < \epsilon$  given, to prove  $d(z, x_0) < r$  ?

$$d(z, x_0) \leq d(z, y) + d(y, x_0)$$

$$< \epsilon + d_1$$

$$= r - d_1 + d_1$$

$$= r$$

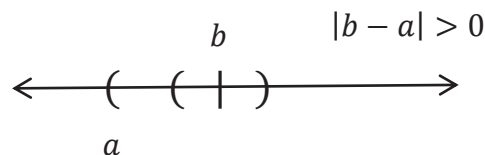


In particular every open interval in  $\mathbb{R}$  is an open set,  $(a, \infty)$ ,  $(-\infty, a)$

are open sets.

$$\forall b \neq a, \exists d = |b - a|$$

$$(b - \epsilon, b + \epsilon) \subseteq (a, \infty)$$



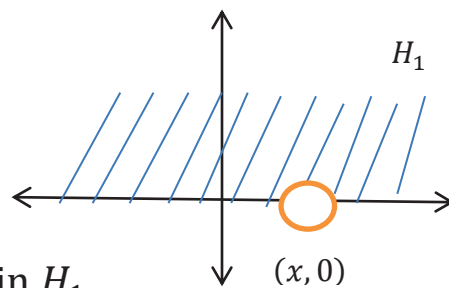
$[a, b)$  is not an open set.

$$\exists (a - \epsilon, a + \epsilon) \not\subset [a, b)$$

$$2) \quad H_1 = \{ (x, y) \in \mathbb{R}^2 : x \in \mathbb{R}, y \geq 0 \}$$

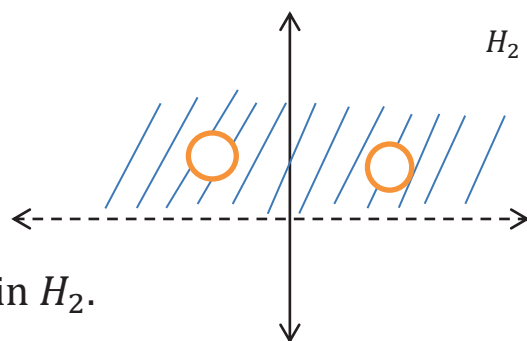
is not open subset in  $\mathbb{R}^2$ .

Since the ball with center  $(x, 0)$  is not contain in  $H_1$ .



$$H_2 = \{ (x, y) \in \mathbb{R}^2 : x \in \mathbb{R}, y > 0 \}$$

is open subset in  $\mathbb{R}^2$



Since the ball with center  $(x, y)$  is contain in  $H_2$ .

3) The set of rational (irrational) number is not open set.

Since any interval in  $\mathbb{Q}$  with center  $\frac{a}{b} \in \mathbb{Q}$ , doesn't contain rational only (by density of irrational).

Also any interval in  $\mathbb{Q}'$ , doesn't contain irrational only because of the density of rational number) not open.

### Proposition(4.8):

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space, and  $T$  be a collection of all open subset of  $X$ , then  $T$  satisfies the following:

$$1) \quad X, \emptyset \in T.$$

2) The union of any number of open sets is open. (i.e The union of any element of  $T$  is again in  $T$ ).

3) The intersection of a finite number of element of  $T$  is again in  $T$ .

**Proof:**2) Let  $\{T_n\}$  be any number of open sets in  $T$ .

To prove  $\cup_n T_n \in T$  (i.e is open in  $T$ ).

Let  $x \in \cup_n T_n$  ,  $\therefore \exists k \in N$  s.t  $x \in T_k$ .

$\because T_k$  is open ,  $\therefore \exists r > 0$  , s.t  $B_r(x) \subseteq T_k$

$\therefore B_r(x) \subseteq \cup_n T_n$

$\therefore \cup_n T_n$  is open

3) Let  $T_1, T_2, \dots, T_n$  be a finite number of open sets in .

To prove  $\cap_{i=1}^n T_i$  is open in  $T$ .

Let  $x \in \cap_{i=1}^n T_i$  ,  $\therefore x \in T_i \quad \forall i = 1, 2, \dots, n$  .

$\because T_i$  is open ,  $\forall i = 1, 2, \dots, n$

$\therefore \exists r_1 \in R$  , s.t  $B_1(x) \subseteq T_1$  ,  $\exists r_2 \in R$  , s.t  $B_2(x) \subseteq T_2$  ,  $\dots$

Take  $r = \{r_1, r_2, \dots, r_n\}$

$\therefore B_r(x) \subseteq \cap_{i=1}^n T_i$

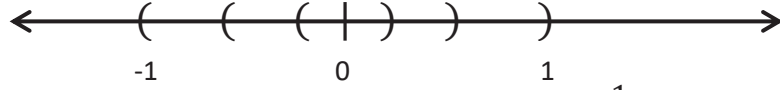
$\therefore \cap_{i=1}^n T_i$  is open

**Remark(4.9):**

The intersection of infinite number of open sets needn't be open. As the following example shows:

### Example:

$\forall n \in \mathbb{N}$ , let  $A_n = \left(\frac{-1}{n}, \frac{1}{n}\right) \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ ,  $\cap_n A_n = \{0\}$



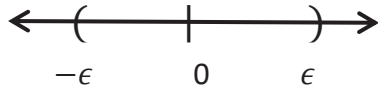
If  $\exists x \neq 0$ ,  $x > 0 \Rightarrow \exists k \in \mathbb{N}$  s.t.  $\frac{1}{k} < x$ ,  $\therefore x \notin \left(\frac{-1}{k}, \frac{1}{k}\right)$ .

If  $\exists x \neq 0$ ,  $x < 0$ ,  $0 < -x \Rightarrow \exists t \in \mathbb{N}$  s.t.  $\frac{1}{t} < -x \Rightarrow \frac{-1}{t} > x$ ,  $\therefore x \notin \left(\frac{-1}{t}, \frac{1}{t}\right) \Rightarrow x \notin \cap_n A_n$

$\therefore \cap_n A_n$  is only zero.

### Note:

$\{0\}$  is not open, since.  $\forall \epsilon > 0$ ,  $B_\epsilon(0) = (-\epsilon, \epsilon) \not\subseteq \{0\}$



### Remark:

If  $(X, d)$  is a metric space, then we can define a topological space from this metric space by taking  $T$  = the set of all open subsets of  $X$  and by proposition (4.8) we easily seen that  $(X, T)$  is a topological space

But if  $(X, T)$  is a topological space, then in general we couldn't get a metric space from this topological space as the following example shows:-

### Example:

Let  $X = \{a, b, c, d, e, f, \dots, z\}$  and  $T = \{X, \emptyset\}$ .

$(X, T)$  is a topological space

But we cannot define a distance between the elements of  $X$ .

### Proposition(4.12):-

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space and  $S \subseteq X$ , then  $S$  is open iff  $S$  is a union of balls

Proof:-  $\Rightarrow$ ) let  $S$  be an open set

Then  $\forall x \in S$ ,  $\exists r_x > 0$  such that  $B_{r_x}(x) \subseteq S$

$$\therefore \cup_{x \in S} B_{r_x}(x) = S.$$

$\Leftarrow$ )  $S = \cup_{i \in W} B_i$  are balls


$\therefore$  every ball is an open set  $\Rightarrow S = \cup_{i \in W} B_i$  is open (by proposition (4.8)).

### Definition (4.13):-

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space (topological space) and  $E \subseteq X$ , then  $E$  is closed in  $X$  if  $X - E$  is open in  $X$ .

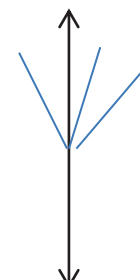
### Examples:-

1-  $[a, b] \subset \mathbb{R}$ ,  $[a, b]$  is closed

Since  $\mathbb{R} - [a, b] = (-\infty, a) \cup (b, \infty)$  is open. 

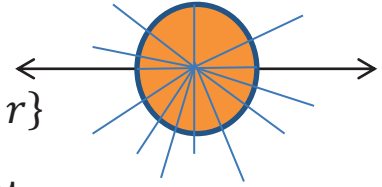
The union of open set in a metric space is open.

$X - D_r(x_0)$



In general any disk is a closed set.

$$D_r(x_0) = \{x \in X : d(x, x_0) \leq r\}$$



$X - D_r(x_0) = \{x \in X : d(x, x_0) > r\}$  is an open set

2- Every finite subset  $E$  of a metric space  $(X, d)$  is a closed set.

**Proof:-** let  $E = \{x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n\} \subseteq X$

T.P  $X - E$  is open.

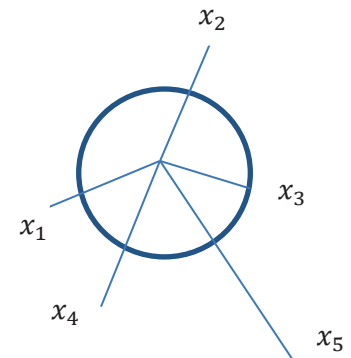
Let  $a \in X - E$ ,  $\therefore a \neq x_i$ ,  $\forall i = 1, 2, \dots, n$

$\therefore \exists 0 < d_i$ ,  $\forall i = 1, 2, \dots, n$

Take  $r = \min\{d_1, d_2, \dots, d_n\} \Rightarrow B_r(a) \not\subseteq E$

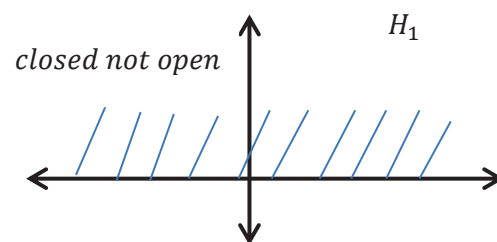
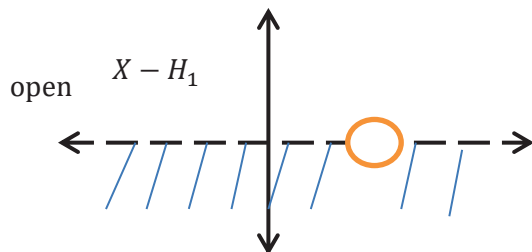
$\Rightarrow B_r(a) \cap E = \emptyset \Rightarrow B_r(a) \subseteq X - E \Rightarrow X - E$  is open

$\Rightarrow E$  is closed.



3-  $H_1 = \{(x, y) \in \mathbb{R}^2 : x \in \mathbb{R}, y \geq 0\}$

is closed not open subset in  $\mathbb{R}^2$ .



Since the ball with center  $(x, 0)$  is not contain in  $H_1$ .

$H_2 = \{(x, y) \in \mathbb{R}^2 : x \in \mathbb{R}, y > 0\}$

is open not closed subset in  $\mathbb{R}^2$

$X - H_2$

open not closed

$H_2$



Since the ball with center  $(x, y)$  is contained in  $H_2$ .

4-  $Q \subset R$  is not closed  $R - Q = Q'$  is not open

$\therefore Q$  is not closed

5-  $Z$  (Integers number) is closed

$R - Z = \dots \cup (-1, 0) \cup (0, 1) \cup (1, 2) \cup \dots$

Balls  $\Rightarrow$  open

$\therefore Z$  is closed

6-  $X, \emptyset$  are closed sets

$X - X = \emptyset$  is open  $\therefore X$  is closed,  $X - \emptyset = X$  is open,  $\therefore \emptyset$  is closed.

### Proposition (4.14):-

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space (topological space) and let  $T$  be the collection of all closed subsets of  $X$ . Then  $T$  satisfies the followings:

- 1)  $X, \emptyset \in T$  (i.e,  $X$  and  $\emptyset$  are closed)
- 2) The union of finite numbers of elements in  $T$  is an element in  $T$  (i.e, the union of finite numbers of closed set is again a closed set)



3) The intersection of finite or infinite numbers of elements of  $T$  is an element in  $T$

(i.e, the intersection of finite or infinite numbers of closed set is closed)

Proof: (H.w)

Remark:

Let  $X \neq \emptyset$  and  $y_\alpha \subseteq X \quad \forall \alpha \in \Lambda$  then

$$X - \bigcup_{\alpha \in \Lambda} y_\alpha = \bigcap_{\alpha} (X - y_\alpha)$$

$$X - \bigcap_{\alpha \in \Lambda} y_\alpha = \bigcup_{\alpha} (X - y_\alpha).$$

Definition (4.15):

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space and  $\emptyset \neq S \subseteq X$  and  $p \in X$ , we say.

that  $p$  is a cluster point for  $S$ , if every open set contain  $p$  contains another element  $q$  in  $S$  and  $p \neq q$

i.e for any open set  $U$ ;  $p \in U \quad (U - \{p\}) \cap S \neq \emptyset$

Note:-

We will denote the set of all cluster points of  $S$  by  $l(S)$ .

( $\bar{S} = S \cup l(S)$  is called the closer of  $S$ )

$$l(S) = \{ p : p \text{ is a cluster points of } S \}$$

Example:-

1)  $S = (a, b)$  ,  $X = R$  , find  $l(S)$

$$\begin{array}{c} \leftarrow \left( \left( \mid \right) \right) \rightarrow \\ a \qquad b \end{array} \quad (1)$$

$$\begin{array}{c} P=a \\ \leftarrow \left( \qquad \right) \rightarrow \\ a \qquad b \end{array} \quad (2)$$

$$\begin{array}{c} p \\ \leftarrow \left( \mid \right) \left( \qquad \right) \rightarrow \\ a \qquad b \end{array} \quad (3)$$

$$\therefore l(S) = [a, b] \Rightarrow \bar{S} = [a, b]$$

- a) If  $p \in S$ , then any open interval  $U$ ,  $\exists p \in U$  we have:  $-U - \{p\} \cap S \neq \emptyset$ .
- b) If  $p = a$ , then any open interval  $U$  contain  $a = p$  satisfies :-  
 $U \cap S \neq \emptyset$
- c) For any  $p \in R - [a, b]$ ,  $p \neq a$ , then  $\exists U = (p - 4d, p + d)$ ,  
 $U \cap S = \emptyset$  and  $d = |a - p|$

$$2) \text{ Let } S = \left\{ 1, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{3}, \frac{1}{4}, \dots, \frac{1}{n}, \dots \right\} \subseteq R$$

- a) If  $p = \frac{1}{n}$ ,  $n \in N$ , take  $U = \left( \frac{1}{n+1}, \frac{1}{n-1} \right)$ ,  $\frac{1}{n} \in U$ ,  
 $\left( U - \left\{ \frac{1}{n} \right\} \right) \cap S = \emptyset$
- b) If  $p \neq \frac{1}{n}$ ,  $p \neq \{0\}$ , if  $p > 0$ ,  $\exists U = \left( \frac{1}{n+1}, \frac{1}{n} \right)$ ,  $\frac{1}{n} \in U$ ,

$$\begin{array}{c} p \\ \leftarrow \left( \qquad \mid \qquad \right) \rightarrow \\ 0 \qquad \frac{1}{2} \qquad 1 \end{array}$$

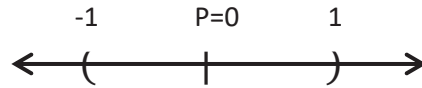
$$\text{if } p > \frac{1}{n}, \exists U = \left( \frac{1}{n}, \frac{1}{n-1} \right) \text{ and } U \cap S = \emptyset$$

- c) If  $p < 0$ ,  $\exists U = (-\infty, 0)$ ,  $p \in (-\infty, 0)$  and  $U \cap S = \emptyset$

d) If  $p = \{0\}$ , then any open set (interval) contain 0,  $0 \in \left(-\epsilon, \frac{\epsilon}{2}\right)$  and  $U \cap S \neq \emptyset$ .

Since  $\forall \epsilon_2 > 0, \exists k \in \mathbb{Z}^+ \text{ s.t. } 0 < \frac{1}{k} < \epsilon_2, \frac{1}{k} \in \left(-\epsilon, \frac{\epsilon}{2}\right)$

$\therefore l(S) = \{0\}$  only zero



$$\bar{S} = S \cup l(S) = S \cup \{0\} = \left\{0, 1, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{3}, \frac{1}{4}, \dots, \frac{1}{n}, \dots\right\}$$

$$l(S) = \{0\} \not\subseteq S$$

$\therefore S$  not closed.

3) Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space and  $S$  be any finite subset of  $X$ , then  $l(S) = \emptyset$ .

**Sol:** let  $S = \{x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n\} \subseteq X$ , let  $p \in X$ , if  $p \in S$ , then  $\exists t \in \mathbb{N}, 1 \leq t \leq n \text{ s.t. } p = x_t$ .

Then  $d(x_i, x_t) = d_i \quad \forall i = 1, 2, \dots, n, \quad i \neq t$

$$\epsilon = \min\{d_i : i = 1, 2, \dots, n, \quad i \neq t\}$$

$$B_\epsilon(x_t) - \{x_t\} \cap S = \emptyset$$

Now,  $p \notin S, \quad p \in X - S$

$$p \neq x_i \quad \forall i = 1, 2, \dots, n$$

$$\therefore d(p, x_i) = r_i \quad \forall i = 1, 2, \dots, n$$

$$\text{Let } \epsilon < \min\{r_1, r_2, \dots, r_n\} \quad \therefore B_\epsilon(p) \cap S = \emptyset,$$

$\therefore p$  is not a cluster point

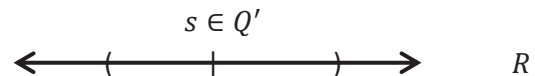
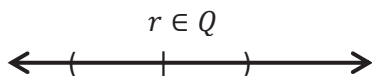
$$\therefore l(S) = \emptyset \quad \text{and} \quad \bar{S} = S \cup \emptyset = S.$$

4) Let  $Q$  be the set of rational numbers in  $R$  with the usual distance.

a) If  $p \in Q$ , then any open set (open interval)  $U$ , s.t.  $p \in U$  we have:-  $(U - \{p\}) \cap Q \neq \emptyset$ . (By the density rational number)

b) If  $p \notin Q \rightarrow p \in Q'$ , then any open set (open interval)  $U$  such that  $p \in U$ , we have  $U \cap Q \neq \emptyset$ . (By the density irrational number)

$$\begin{aligned} \therefore l(Q) &= R \quad \text{and} \quad \bar{Q} = Q \cup l(Q) \\ &= Q \cup R. \end{aligned}$$



### (H.W)

Find  $l(Q')$ ,  $l(Z)$  ;  $Z \subseteq R$ .

### Proposition (4.16):

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space and  $\emptyset \neq S \subseteq X$ , then  $S$  is closed iff  $S$  contains all its cluster points (i.e  $\bar{S} = S$ )

Proof:  $\Rightarrow$ ) suppose the result is not true i.e  $\exists$  a cluster point  $p$  for  $S$  such that  $p \notin S$ , ( $p \in X - S$ ).

$\therefore S$  is closed, then  $X - S$  is open, hence  $(X - S) \cap S = \emptyset$   $\therefore$   $p$  is a cluster point for  $S$ .

$\Leftarrow$ ) let  $l(S) \subseteq S$ , T.P  $S$  is closed i.e  $X - S$  is open.

Let  $x \in X - S$  ,  $x \notin S$  i.e  $x \notin l(S)$  ,  $x$  is not a cluster point.

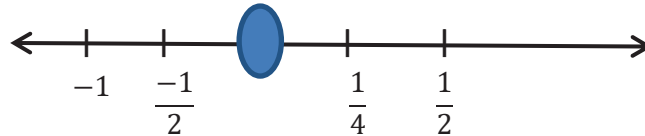
$\exists$  open set  $U_x$  ;  $x \in U_x$  and  $U_x \cap S = \emptyset$  ,  $\therefore U_x \subseteq X - S$ .

In particular  $\exists$  a ball  $B(x) \subseteq X - S \rightarrow X - S$  is open

$\therefore S$  is closed.

### Example:

$S = \left\{1, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{3}, \frac{1}{4}, \dots, \frac{1}{n}, \dots\right\}$  is not closed.



$X - S$  is not open,  $\exists 0 \neq x \in X - S$  ,  $\exists$  any ball  $B(x) \not\subseteq X - S$

$\therefore 0 \notin X - S$

### Definition (4.17):

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space and  $\emptyset \neq S \subseteq X$  and  $p \in X$  , define.

$$d(p, S) = \inf\{d(p, s): s \in S\}$$

is called the distant between the point  $p$  and the set  $S$

### Remark (4.18):

If  $S \subseteq X$  ,  $(X, d)$  be a metric space and  $p \in S$ , then  $d(p, S) = 0$

$$d(p, S) = \inf \{d(p, s): s \in S\}$$

If  $p \in S$ , then  $\inf \{d(p, p): \} = \inf\{0: \text{positive number}\} = 0$  .

The converse of remark (4.18) is not true in general as the following example show:

**Example:**

Let  $S = (a, b)$  ,  $X = \mathbb{R}$  .



$$\begin{aligned} d(a, S) &= \inf \{d(a, s): a < s < b\} \\ &= \inf \{p - p + \epsilon, p - p + 2\epsilon, \dots\} \\ &= \inf \{\epsilon, \dots\} = 0 \end{aligned}$$

**Proposition (4.19):**

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space and  $\emptyset \neq S \subseteq X, p \in X$ , then  $d(S, p) = 0$  iff  $p \in S$  or  $p$  is a cluster point of  $S$ .

**Proof:**  $\Rightarrow$ )  $d(S, p) = 0$  suppose that  $p \notin S$  T.P  $p$  is a cluster point for  $S$ .

If  $p$  is not a cluster point for  $S$ .

$\exists$  a ball  $B_r(p)$  such that  $B_r(p) \cap S = \emptyset$

$\therefore d(s, p) > r$  ,  $s \in S$  C! (since  $d(S, p) = 0$ )

$\therefore p$  is a cluster point for  $S$ .

$\Leftarrow$ ) If  $p \in S$  by remark (4.18)  $d(S, p) = 0$ .

If  $p$  is a cluster point for  $S$ , then for any open set  $U$ ,  $p \in U$

$$(U - \{p\}) \cap S \neq \emptyset$$

In particular  $\exists$  a ball  $B_\epsilon(p)$  ;  $B_\epsilon(p) \cap S \neq \emptyset$

$$\exists s \neq p \in S, s \in B_\epsilon(p), d(s, p) < \epsilon$$

$$\begin{aligned} d(S, p) &= \inf \{d(s, p) < \epsilon, +, +, \dots\} \\ &= 0 \end{aligned}$$

### Corollary (4.20):

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space and  $\emptyset \neq S \subseteq X$ , then

$$\bar{S} = \{x \in X: d(S, x) = 0\} \quad d(S, p) = 0.$$

Proof:  $\bar{S} = S \cup l(S)$  by proposition (4.19) ( $d(S, x) = 0$  iff  $x \in X$  or  $x$  is a cluster point for  $S$ ).

### Definition (4.21):

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space and  $\langle x_n \rangle$  be a sequence in  $X$ , we say that  $\langle x_n \rangle$  is a convergence sequence if there exists  $x_0 \in X$  such that  $\forall \epsilon > 0, \exists k = k(\epsilon)$  satisfy:

$$d(x_n, x_0) < \epsilon \quad \forall n > k$$

i.e any ball with center  $x_0$  and radius  $\epsilon$  contain most of the terms of the sequence.

**Proposition (4.22):**

If  $\langle x_n \rangle$  is a convergence sequence in  $X$  that converges to  $x_0$ , then  $x_0$  is unique.

**Proof:** Suppose there exists another limit point  $y_0$  for  $\langle x_n \rangle$

i.e  $x_n \rightarrow y_0$  and  $x_0 \neq y_0$ .

$0 < d = d(x_0, y_0)$  take  $\epsilon = \frac{1}{2}d$

$\therefore \exists B_{\frac{1}{2}d}(x_0)$  and  $B_{\frac{1}{2}d}(y_0)$  such that  $B_{\frac{1}{2}d}(x_0) \cap B_{\frac{1}{2}d}(y_0) = \emptyset$

$\therefore x_n \rightarrow x_0$  and  $x_n \rightarrow y_0$ , then each of balls  $B_{\frac{1}{2}d}(x_0)$  and  $B_{\frac{1}{2}d}(y_0)$  contain most of the term of the sequence but  $B_{\frac{1}{2}d}(x_0) \cap B_{\frac{1}{2}d}(y_0) = \emptyset$  a contradiction.

$\therefore x_n \rightarrow y_0$

**Definition (4.23):**

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space and  $\langle x_n \rangle$  be a sequence in  $X$ , we say that  $\langle x_n \rangle$  is a Cauchy sequence if  $\forall \epsilon > 0, \exists k = k(\epsilon)$  such that:

$$d(x_n, x_m) < \epsilon \quad \forall n, m > k$$

**Proposition (4.24):**

Every convergence sequence in a metric space  $X$  is a Cauchy sequence.



**Proof:** Let  $\langle x_n \rangle$  be a convergence sequence that converge to  $x_0$  i.e  $x_n \rightarrow x_0$ .

Let  $\epsilon > 0$  ,  $\because x_n \rightarrow x_0$  , then  $\exists k = k(\frac{\epsilon}{2})$  such that  $d(x_n, x_0)$

$$\begin{aligned} d(x_n, x_m) &\leq d(x_n, x_0) + d(x_m, x_0) \\ &< \frac{\epsilon}{2} + \frac{\epsilon}{2} \quad \forall n > k, \forall m > k \\ &< \epsilon \quad \forall n, m > k \end{aligned}$$

**Remark (4.25):**

The converse of proposition (4.24) in general is not true.

**Proof:** Let  $X = R - \{0\}$  ,  $d(x, y) = |x - y| \quad \forall x, y \in R - \{0\}$

$$\exists \langle \frac{1}{n} \rangle \text{ in } R - \{0\}$$

$$\frac{1}{n} \rightarrow 0 \notin R - \{0\}$$

$\therefore \langle \frac{1}{n} \rangle$  is not a convergence sequence

By proposition (4.24) is a Cauchy sequence but not converges in  $R - \{0\}$ .

**Definition (4.26):**

A metric space  $(X, d)$  is called a complete metric space if every Cauchy sequence in  $X$  is a convergence sequence in  $X$ .

**Theorem (4.27):**

$R^k$  is called a complete metric space  $\forall k \geq 1$ .

**Proof:**  $k = 2$  let  $\langle (x_n, y_n) \rangle$  be a Cauchy sequence in  $R^2$ .

$\forall \epsilon > 0$  ,  $\exists k_1 = k_1(\frac{\epsilon}{2})$  such that

$$\begin{aligned} d((x_n, y_n), (x_m, y_m)) &= \sqrt{(x_n - x_m)^2 + (y_n - y_m)^2} < \frac{\epsilon}{2} \quad \forall n, m > k_1 \\ &= (x_n - x_m)^2 + (y_n - y_m)^2 < \frac{\epsilon^2}{4} \quad \forall n, m > k_1 \end{aligned}$$

$$\therefore (x_n - x_m)^2 < \frac{\epsilon^2}{4} \quad \forall n, m > k_1 \quad \dots (1)$$

$$\text{And } (y_n - y_m)^2 < \frac{\epsilon^2}{4} \quad \forall n, m > k_1 \quad \dots (2)$$

$$|x_n - x_m| < \frac{\epsilon}{2} \quad \forall n, m > k_1 \quad \dots (3)$$

$$\text{And } |y_n - y_m| < \frac{\epsilon}{2} \quad \forall n, m > k_1 \quad \dots (4)$$

$\therefore \langle x_n \rangle$  is a Cauchy sequence in  $R$  and  $\langle y_n \rangle$  is a Cauchy sequence in  $R$ .

$\therefore R$  is complete

$\therefore x_n \rightarrow x_0 \in R$  and  $y_n \rightarrow y_0 \in R$

$$\exists k_2 = k_2(\frac{\epsilon}{2}) \text{ such that } |x_n - x_m| < \frac{\epsilon}{2} \quad \forall n, m > k_2$$

$$\exists k_3 = k_3(\frac{\epsilon}{2}) \text{ such that } |y_n - y_m| < \frac{\epsilon}{2} \quad \forall n, m > k_3.$$

**Claim:**  $(x_n, y_n) \rightarrow (x_0, y_0) \in R^2$ .

$$\left( d((x_n, y_n), (x_0, y_0)) \right)^2 = (x_n - x_0)^2 + (y_n - y_0)^2$$

$$< \frac{\epsilon^2}{4} + \frac{\epsilon^2}{4} = \frac{\epsilon^2}{2} \quad \forall n > k = \max\{k_1, k_2\}$$

H.W: In  $R^3$

### Definition (4.28):

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space and  $\emptyset \neq S \subseteq X$ , then  $(S, d_S)$  is a subspace of a metric space  $X$ , where  $d_S = d|_S$

$$d: X \times X \rightarrow R$$

$$d_S: S \times S \rightarrow R$$

### Proposition (4.29):

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space and  $\emptyset \neq S \subseteq X$  if  $\langle x_n \rangle$  is a sequence in  $S$  such that  $\langle x_n \rangle$  converge to  $x_0$ , iff either  $x_0 \in S$  or  $x_0$  is a cluster point for  $S$ .

Proof:  $\Rightarrow$ ) if that  $x_0 \notin S$  T.P  $x_0$  is a cluster point for  $S$ .

$\because x_n \rightarrow x_0$ , then any ball  $B(x_0)$  contain most of the terms of the sequence, hence  $B(x_0) \cap S \neq \emptyset$

$\therefore x_0$  is a cluster point for  $S$ .

$\Leftarrow$ ) If  $x_0 \in S$ , then  $\langle x_0 \rangle = x_0, x_0, x_0, \dots \rightarrow x_0$ .

If  $x_0$  is a cluster point for  $S$ , then for any ball  $B_{\frac{1}{n}}(x_0)$ ,  $n \in N$ , we have:

$$\left( B_{\frac{1}{n}}(x_0) - \{x_0\} \right) \cap S \neq \emptyset$$

Then  $\forall n \in \mathbb{N}$  ,  $x_n \in \left( B_{\frac{1}{n}}(x_0) - \{x_0\} \right) \cap S$  ,

$\therefore \langle x_n \rangle$  is a sequence in  $S$ .

Claim:  $\langle x_n \rangle$  converge to  $x_0$ .

$$\forall n \in \mathbb{N} \quad d(x_n, x_0) < \frac{1}{n}.$$

$$\forall \epsilon > 0 \quad , \quad \exists k = k(\epsilon) \quad \text{s.t.} \quad \frac{1}{k} < \epsilon$$

$$d(x_n, x_0) < \frac{1}{n} < \frac{1}{k} < \epsilon \quad \forall n > k$$

### Proposition (4.30):

Let  $(X, d)$  be a complete metric space and  $\emptyset \neq S \subseteq X$  if  $S$  is a closed set, then  $(S, d_S)$  is a complete metric space

Proof: let  $\langle x_n \rangle$  be a Cauchy sequence in  $S$ . T.P  $\langle x_n \rangle$  converge to  $x_0 \in S$ .

$\langle x_n \rangle$  is a Cauchy sequence in  $X$ .

$\therefore X$  is complete

$\therefore x_n \rightarrow x_0 \in X$  ,  $\langle x_n \rangle \in S$  .

By proposition (4.29) either  $x_0 \in S$  or  $x_0$  is a cluster point for  $S$ .

If  $x_0 \in S$ , then we are done.

If  $x_0$  is a cluster point for  $S$

Since  $S$  is closed, then by proposition (4.16)  $x_0 \in S$ .

### Definition (4.31):

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space and  $\emptyset \neq S \subseteq X$  and let

$$\hat{S} = \{d(x, y) : x, y \in S\}$$

$\hat{S}$  is bounded below since  $d(x, y) \geq 0$

If  $\hat{S}$  is bounded above, then we say that  $\hat{S}$  is a bounded set and in this case ( $\mathbb{R}$  is complete) we write

$$\text{Sup}(\hat{S}) = \text{Diam}(S) = D(S)$$

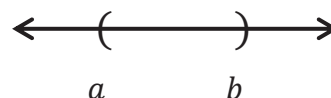
### Examples:

1.  $S = (a, b) \subseteq \mathbb{R}.$

$$\hat{S} = \{d(x, y) : a < x < b, a < y < b\}$$

$$\text{Sup}(\hat{S}) = b - a = D(S)$$

$\therefore S$  is a bounded set.



2.  $S = [a, b] \subseteq \mathbb{R}.$

$$\hat{S} = \{d(x, y) : a \leq x \leq b, a \leq y \leq b\}$$

$$\text{Sup}(\hat{S}) = b - a = D(S)$$

$\therefore S$  is a bounded set.



3.  $Q \subset \mathbb{R}.$

$$\hat{Q} = \{d(x, y) : x, y \in Q\}$$

Is not bounded above, hence  $Q$  is not bounded set.

### Proposition (4.32):

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space and  $\emptyset \neq S \subseteq X$ ,  $S$  is bounded if and only if  $\forall x_0 \in S$ , there exists  $n \in \mathbb{N}$  such that

$$d(x, x_0) < n \quad \forall x \in S$$

**Proof:**  $\Rightarrow$ ) let  $S$  be a bounded.

Then  $\hat{S} = \{d(x, y) : x, y \in S\}$

$\hat{S}$  is bounded set (above)  $\exists n \in \mathbb{N}$  such that  $d(x, y) < n \quad \forall x, y \in S$ .

In particular  $x_0 \in S$ ,  $d(x, x_0) < n \quad \forall x \in S$

$\Leftarrow$ ) let  $x_0 \in S$ , then  $\exists n \in \mathbb{N}$  such that  $d(x, x_0) < n \quad \forall x \in S$ .

$$d(x, y) \leq d(x, x_0) + d(x_0, y) < n + n = 2n = M \quad \forall x, y \in S$$

$\therefore d(x, y) < M$  (upper bound).

### Cantor nested sets theorem(4.33):

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space and  $\langle E_n \rangle$  be a sequence of bounded sets such that:

- 1)  $E_1 \supseteq E_2 \supseteq \cdots \supseteq E_n \supseteq \cdots \quad \forall n$ .
- 2)  $\forall n \in \mathbb{N}$ ,  $E_n$  is a non-empty closed sets.
- 3) The sequence  $\langle \text{diam}(E_n) \rangle$  converges to zero.

If  $(X, d)$  is a complete metric space, then  $\bigcap_n E_n$  consist of only one point.

**Proof:**  $\forall n \in \mathbb{N}$ , let  $x_n \in E_n$  since  $E_n \neq \emptyset \quad \forall n$ .

Since  $\text{diam}(E_n) \rightarrow 0$ , then  $\forall \epsilon > 0$ ,  $\exists k \in \mathbb{N}$  such that  $\text{diam}(E_k) < \epsilon$ .

$$\forall n, m > k, \quad x_n, x_m \in E_k.$$

$x_n \in E_n \subseteq E_k$  and  $x_m \in E_m \subseteq E_k$  from (1)

$\therefore d(x_n, x_m) < \text{diam}(E_k) < \epsilon \quad \forall n, m > k$ , then  $\langle x_n \rangle$  is a Cauchy sequence.

Since  $(X, d)$  is a complete metric space, hence  $\langle x_n \rangle$  is converge to  $x_0 \in X$ .

**Claim:**  $\cap_n E_n = \{x_0\}$ .

$x_n \rightarrow x_0 \quad \forall \epsilon > 0, \exists k \in \mathbb{N}$  s.t.  $d(x_n, x_0) < \epsilon \quad \forall n > k$ .

$\forall n > k, x_n \in E_n \subseteq E_k \quad x_n \in E_k$

$\therefore x_n \in E_n \quad \forall n$  most of the term of the sequence in  $E_n \quad \forall n$ .

$\therefore$  most of the term of the sequence in  $\cap_n E_n$ .

$\therefore$  by proposition (4.29) either  $x_0 \in \cap_n E_n$  or  $x_0$  is a cluster point for  $\cap_n E_n$  (intersection of closed sets is closed).

$\therefore \cap_n E_n$  is closed, hence  $x_0 \in \cap_n E_n$ . (proposition 4.16)

**Uniqueness:** Suppose  $\exists y_0 \in \cap_n E_n$  and  $x_0 \neq y_0$ .

$0 < d = d(x_0, y_0), \quad \text{diam}(E_n) \rightarrow 0$

$\forall \epsilon > 0, \exists l \in \mathbb{N}$  such that  $\text{diam}(E_l) < \epsilon$ .

In particular when  $\epsilon = d$

$x_0, y_0 \in E_l$

$d = d(x_0, y_0) < \text{diam}(E_l) < d. \quad C!$

$\therefore x_0 = y_0$

**Contracting mapping principle theorem(4.34):**

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space and  $T: X \rightarrow X$  be a mapping satisfies there exists  $0 \leq \theta < 1$  such that:

$$d(T_x, T_y) \leq \theta d(x, y) \quad \forall x, y \in X$$

(in this case  $T$  is called a contracting mapping), if  $X$  is complete, then there exists only one point such that  $Tx = x$  ( $x$  is called a fixed point).

**Proof:** Since  $X \neq \emptyset$   $T: X \rightarrow X$

let  $x_0 \in X$ .

Let  $x_1 = T_{x_0}$ .

$$x_2 = T_{x_1} = TT_{x_0} = T^2_{x_0}$$

$$x_3 = T_{x_2} = TT_{x_1} = TTT_{x_0} = T^3_{x_0}$$

$\vdots$

$$x_n = T_{x_{n-1}} = T^n_{x_0}$$

**Claim:**  $\langle x_n \rangle$  is a Cauchy sequence.

$\forall n, m$  if  $m > n$

$$\begin{aligned} d(x_n, x_m) &= d(T^n_{x_0}, T^m_{x_0}) \\ &= d(T^n_{x_0}, T^{m-n}T^n_{x_0}) \\ &= d(T^n_{x_0}, T^nT^{m-n}_{x_0}) = d(T^n_{x_0}, T^n_{x_{m-n}}) \\ &\leq \theta^n d(x_0, x_{m-n}). \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \theta^n d(x_0, x_{m-n}) &\leq \theta^n \{d(x_0, x_1) + d(x_1, x_2) + \dots + d(x_{m-n-1}, x_{m-n})\} \\ &= \theta^n \{d(x_0, x_1), d(T_{x_0}, T_{x_1}) + d(T^2_{x_0}, T^2_{x_1}) + \dots \\ &\quad + d(T^{m-n-1}_{x_0}, T^{m-n-1}_{x_1})\} \\ &\leq \theta^n \{d(x_0, x_1) + \theta d(x_0, x_1) + \theta^2 d(x_0, x_1) \\ &\quad + \dots + \theta^{m-n-1} d(x_0, x_1)\} \end{aligned}$$



$$\begin{aligned}
d(x_n, x_m) &\leq \theta^n d(x_0, x_{m-n}) \\
&\leq \theta^n d(x_0, x_1) \{1 + \theta + \theta^2 + \dots + \theta^{m-n-1}\}
\end{aligned}$$

By using mathematical induction  $= \frac{\theta^n d(x_0, x_1)}{1-\theta}$

$$\therefore \forall \epsilon > 0 \quad 0 \leq \theta < 1 \quad \exists k \in \mathbb{N}$$

Such that  $\frac{\theta^k d(x_0, x_1)}{1-\theta} < \epsilon \quad \forall n > k$

$$\therefore \frac{\theta^n d(x_0, x_1)}{1-\theta} < \epsilon \quad \forall n > k$$

**Claim:**  $T_x = x$ .

$$\begin{aligned}
d(T_x, x) &\leq d(T_x, x_n) + d(x_n, x) \\
&= d(T_x, T_{x_{n-1}}) + d(x_n, x) \\
&\leq \theta d(x, x_{n-1}) + d(x_n, x) \quad \forall n > k \\
&< \theta \epsilon + \epsilon \quad \forall n + 1 > k \\
&< \epsilon(\theta + 1) \quad \forall \epsilon > k
\end{aligned}$$

$$T_x = x$$

**Claim:** uniqueness

Suppose  $\exists y \text{ s.t. } T_y = y \quad y \neq x$

$$0 < d(x, y) = d(T_x, T_y) \leq \theta d(x, y) \quad C!$$

$$\therefore d(x, y) = 0$$

$$\therefore x = y$$

**Example:**

Let  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow [a, b]$  be a mapping satisfies  $\exists \theta$  ,  $0 \leq \theta < 1$  such that

$$|f(x) - f(y)| < \theta |x - y| \quad \forall x, y \in [a, b]$$

$[a, b]$  is closed subset of a complete metric space  $R$ , then by proposition (4.30)  $[a, b]$  is complete.

By theorem (4.34)  $f$  has only one fixed point.

**Remark(4.35):**

If  $f: R \rightarrow R$  is a differentiable mapping satisfies  $|f'(x)| \leq \theta \quad \forall x \in R$  such that  $0 \leq \theta < 1$  , then  $f$  is a contracting mapping.

$$\left| \frac{f(y) - f(x)}{y - x} \right| < \theta$$

$$|f(y) - f(x)| < \theta |y - x| \quad \forall x, y \in [a, b]$$

And hence  $f$  has exactly only one fixed point.

**Example:**

Let  $f: [-1, 1] \rightarrow [-1, 1]$  defined by:

$$f(x) = \frac{1}{5} x^2 + \frac{1}{4} \sin 2x \quad , \quad \forall x \in [-1, 1] \quad \text{such that}$$

$$f'(x) = \frac{2}{5} x + \frac{1}{2} \cos 2x$$

$$|\cos x| \leq 1 \quad , \quad |\sin x| \leq 1$$

$$\begin{aligned}
|f'(x)| &= \left| \frac{2}{5} x + \frac{1}{2} \cos 2x \right| \\
&\leq \frac{2}{5} |x| + \frac{1}{2} |\cos 2x| \\
&\leq \frac{2}{5} \cdot 1 + \frac{1}{2} \cdot 1 \leq \frac{4+5}{10} = \frac{9}{10} < 1
\end{aligned}$$

$\therefore$  the mapping  $f(x) = \frac{1}{5} x^2 + \frac{1}{4} \sin 2x$  has only one fixed point.

i.e the equation  $f(x) = x$  has only one root.

## **Compact space:**

### **Definition(4.36):**

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space and  $S \subseteq X$  and let  $\{V_\alpha\}_{\alpha \in \Lambda}$  be a family of open sets in  $X$ , we say that  $\{V_\alpha\}_{\alpha \in \Lambda}$  is an open covering for  $S$  if  $S \subseteq \bigcup_{\alpha \in \Lambda} V_\alpha$ .

### **Note:**

Every set has at least one open covering  $X$ , since  $S \subseteq X = \bigcup_{x \in X} B_x$ .

### **Definition(4.37):**

$S$  is called a compact subset of  $X$ , if for any open covering for  $S$ , there exists a finite open subcovering for  $S$ .

i.e

if any open covering  $\{V_\alpha\}_{\alpha \in \Lambda}$  for  $S$ ,  $S \subseteq \bigcup_{\alpha \in \Lambda} V_\alpha$ , there exists  $\alpha_1, \alpha_2, \dots, \alpha_n$  such that  $S \subseteq \bigcup_{i=1}^n V_{\alpha_i}$ .

In this case if  $S = X$ , then  $X$  is compact.

### **Definition(4.38):**

If  $\{V_\alpha\}_{\alpha \in \Lambda}$  is an open covering for  $S$ , we say that  $\{G_\alpha\}_{\alpha \in \Lambda}$  is an open sub covering from  $\{V_\alpha\}_{\alpha \in \Lambda}$ ,  $\forall \alpha \in \Lambda$ , if  $G_\alpha \in \{V_\alpha\}_{\alpha \in \Lambda}$ .

### **Examples:**

1) Every finite set in any metric space is compact.

Let  $S = \{x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n\} \subseteq X$

Let  $\{V_\alpha\}_{\alpha \in \Lambda}$  is an open covering for  $S$ .

i.e

$$S \subseteq \bigcup_{\alpha \in \Lambda} V_\alpha,$$

$$x_1 \in S \subseteq \bigcup_{\alpha \in \Lambda} V_\alpha, \text{ then } \alpha_1 \in \Lambda \text{ such that } x_1 \in V_{\alpha_1}.$$

$$x_2 \in S \subseteq \bigcup_{\alpha \in \Lambda} V_\alpha \text{ then } \alpha_2 \in \Lambda \text{ such that } x_2 \in V_{\alpha_2}$$

:

$$x_n \in S \subseteq \bigcup_{\alpha \in \Lambda} V_\alpha \text{ then } \alpha_n \in \Lambda \text{ such that } x_n \in V_{\alpha_n}$$

$$\therefore S \subseteq \bigcup_{i=1}^n V_{\alpha_i}$$

$\therefore \{V_{\alpha_1}, V_{\alpha_2}, \dots, V_{\alpha_n}\}$  is an open subcovering for  $\{V_\alpha\}_{\alpha \in \Lambda}$ .

2) Let  $S = \left\{0, 1, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{3}, \dots, \frac{1}{n}, \dots\right\} \subseteq R$  is a compact subset of  $R$ .

Let  $\{V_\alpha\}_{\alpha \in \Lambda}$  is an open covering for  $S$ . i.e  $S \subseteq \bigcup_{\alpha \in \Lambda} V_\alpha$ ,

$0 \in S \subseteq \bigcup_{\alpha \in \Lambda} V_\alpha$ , then  $\exists \alpha_0 \in \Lambda$  such that  $0 \in V_{\alpha_0} = (-r, r)$ .

$\forall r > 0$ ,  $\exists k \in N$  s.t  $0 < \frac{1}{k} < r$ ,  $\frac{1}{k} \in V_{\alpha_0}$

$\therefore 0 < \frac{1}{n} < \frac{1}{k} < r \quad \forall n > k \rightarrow \frac{1}{n} \in V_{\alpha_0} \quad \forall n > k$

$\therefore \frac{1}{n} \in V_{\alpha_0}$ ,  $\forall n \geq k$ ,  $0 \in V_{\alpha_0}$ ,  $1, \dots, \frac{1}{k-1} \in S$

$1 \in V_{\alpha_1}, \frac{1}{2} \in V_{\alpha_2}, \dots, \frac{1}{k-1} \in V_{\alpha_{k-1}}$

$\therefore \{V_{\alpha_1}, V_{\alpha_2}, \dots, V_{\alpha_n}\}$  is an open subcovering for  $\{V_\alpha\}_{\alpha \in \Lambda}$ .

$\therefore S \subseteq \bigcup_{i=1}^n V_{\alpha_i}$

$\therefore S$  is a compact subset of  $R$ .

3)  $(0,1)$  is not compact subset of  $R$ .

$\forall n > 0$ , let  $A_n = \left(\frac{1}{n}, 1.5\right)$ ,  $(0,1) \subseteq \bigcup_{n \in N} A_n$ ,  $(0,1) \subseteq \bigcup_{n \in N} \left(\frac{1}{n}, 1.5\right)$

$\forall r > 0$ ,  $\exists k \in N$  s.t  $0 < \frac{1}{k} < r$

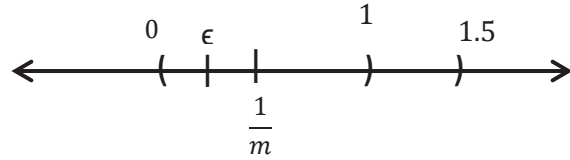
**Claim:**  $\{A_n\}_{n \in N}$  has no finite subcovering for  $(0,1)$  if there exists a finite subcovering from  $\{A_n\}_{n \in N}$  for  $S$ , then:

$(0,1) \subseteq \bigcup_{i=1}^m A_i$

$(0,1) \subseteq A_1 \cup A_2 \cup \dots \cup A_m$

$= (1, 1.5) \cup \left(\frac{1}{2}, 1.5\right) \cup \left(\frac{1}{3}, 1.5\right) \cup \dots \cup \left(\frac{1}{m}, 1.5\right) = \left(\frac{1}{m}, 1.5\right)$

$(0,1) \subseteq \left(\frac{1}{m}, 1.5\right)$  a contraction since  $m \neq 0$ .



$$0 < \epsilon < \frac{1}{m}$$

$$\forall \epsilon > 0, \exists k \in \mathbb{Z}^+ \text{ s.t. } 0 < \frac{1}{k} < \epsilon < \frac{1}{m}$$

$$\therefore (0,1) \text{ s.t. } \frac{1}{k} \notin \left(\frac{1}{m}, 1.5\right) \quad C!$$

**H.W:**

$(0,1], [0,1), (-1,1)$ , are not compact.

**Proposition (4.40):**

Let  $(X, d)$  be a compact metric space, if  $S$  is a closed subset of  $X$ , then  $S$  is compact

**Proof:** let  $S \subseteq X$ ,  $S$  is a closed.

Let  $\{V_\alpha\}_{\alpha \in \Lambda}$  is an open covering for  $S$ . i.e  $S \subseteq \bigcup_{\alpha \in \Lambda} V_\alpha$ ,

$$X = \bigcup_{\alpha \in \Lambda} V_\alpha \cup (X - S)$$

Since  $S$  is compact, then  $\exists \alpha_1, \alpha_2, \dots, \alpha_n$  s.t.  $X = \bigcup_{i=1}^n V_{\alpha_i} \cup (X - S)$ .

$$S = X \cap S = \left( \bigcup_{i=1}^n V_{\alpha_i} \cup (X - S) \right) \cap S$$

$$= \left( \bigcup_{i=1}^n V_{\alpha_i} \right) \cap S \cup (X - S) \cap S = \left( \bigcup_{i=1}^n V_{\alpha_i} \right) \cap S$$

$$\therefore S \subseteq \left( \bigcup_{i=1}^n V_{\alpha_i} \right)$$

### Examples:

1) Let  $S = \left\{0, 1, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{3}, \dots, \frac{1}{n}, \dots\right\} \subseteq [0, 1]$

$[0, 1]$  is a compact subset of  $R$ .

$l(S) = 0$  is closed

2)  $(0, 1)$  is not compact subset of  $R$ .

$(0, 1) \subseteq [0, 1]$

$[0, 1]$  is a compact subset of  $R$

### Note:

If  $S$  is not compact, then  $S$  is not closed.

### Theorem: (4.41):

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space, if  $S$  is a compact subset of  $X$ , then  $S$  is closed.

Proof: Suppose that  $S$  is not closed.

i.e  $\exists$  a cluster point  $p$  for  $S$  such that  $p \notin S$ .

$\because p$  is a cluster point for  $S$ , then any open set  $V$  such that  $p \in V$ , we have  $V \cap S \neq \emptyset$

In particular any ball of form  $B_{\frac{1}{n}}(p)$ ,  $n \in N$ ,  $B_{\frac{1}{n}}(p) \cap S \neq \emptyset$ .

$$D_{\frac{1}{n}}(p) \cap S \neq \emptyset \quad \dots (1)$$

$\forall n \in N$ ,  $D_{\frac{1}{n}}(p)$  is closed set.

Let  $V_n = X - D_{\frac{1}{n}}(p)$  is an open set  $\forall n \in N$ .

**Claim:**  $\cap_{n \in \mathbb{N}} D_{\frac{1}{n}}(p) = \{p\}$

Suppose  $p \neq q$  ,  $q \in \cap_{n \in \mathbb{N}} D_{\frac{1}{n}}(p)$  ,  $0 < d(p, q)$

$\exists k \in \mathbb{Z}^+$  s.t.  $\frac{1}{k} < d(p, q)$  ,  $q \notin D_{\frac{1}{k}}(p)$  a contradiction since  $p \in \cap_{n \in \mathbb{N}} D_{\frac{1}{n}}(p)$ .

$S \subseteq X - D_{\frac{1}{n}}(p)$  ,  $p \notin S$

$= X - \cap_{n \in \mathbb{N}} D_{\frac{1}{n}}(p) = \cup_{n \in \mathbb{N}} \left( X - D_{\frac{1}{n}}(p) \right) = \cup_{n \in \mathbb{N}} (V_n)$   $V_n$  is open

$\therefore V_n$  is an open covering for  $S$

Since  $S$  is compact, then  $\exists V_1, V_2, \dots, V_m$  s.t.  $S \subseteq \cup_{i=1}^m V_i = V_1 \cup V_2 \cup \dots \cup V_m$

Since  $V_1 \subseteq V_2 \subseteq \dots \subseteq V_m$  , then  $S \subseteq V_m$  , then  $S \cap V_m \neq \emptyset$  .

$S \subseteq X - D_{\frac{1}{m}}(p)$  then  $S \cap D_{\frac{1}{m}}(p) \neq \emptyset$  C! with (1)

**Proposition: (4.42):**

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space and  $S$  be a compact subset of  $X$ , then  $S$  is bounded.

**Proof:** let  $x_0 \in S$   $\forall n \in \mathbb{N}$ .

$B_n(x_0) = \{x \in X: d(x, x_0) < n\}$

$\forall x \in S$  ,  $\exists n \in \mathbb{Z}^+$  s.t.  $d(x, x_0) < n$ .

$\therefore S \subseteq \cup_{n \in \mathbb{N}} (B_n(x_0))$  ,  $\therefore \{B_n(x_0)\}$  is an open covering for  $S$



Since  $S$  is compact, then  $\exists B_1, B_2, \dots, B_m$  s.t.  $S \subseteq \bigcup_{i=1}^m B_i$

Then  $S \subseteq B_m$ ,  $\therefore S$  is bounded.

### Examples:

- 1)  $(0,1)$  is not compact subset of  $R$  since not bounded and not closed.
- 2)  $Q, Q'$  is not compact subset of  $R$  since not bounded and not closed.
- 3)  $R$  is not compact since not bounded.

### Hein Borel theorem(4.43):

Any bounded closed subset of  $R^k$  is compact.

**Proof:** let  $S$  be a bounded closed subset of  $R$

Since  $S$  is bounded, then there exists an open interval  $I$  (ball) such that  $S \subseteq I$ , and hence  $S \subseteq I_1$ , where  $I_1 = \bar{I}$ .

Let  $\{V_\alpha\}_{\alpha \in \Lambda}$  is an open covering for  $S$ . i.e.  $S \subseteq \bigcup_{\alpha \in \Lambda} V_\alpha$ , and suppose that  $S$  can't be covered by a finite subcovering from  $\{V_\alpha\}_{\alpha \in \Lambda}$   $\dots (*)$ .

Divide  $I_1$  into two equal closed intervals  $\{I_2, I_2'\}$  at least one of the sets  $I_2 \cap S$  or  $I_2' \cap S$  can't be covered by a finite subcovering from  $\{V_\alpha\}_{\alpha \in \Lambda}$  for otherwise, we get  $S = (I_2 \cap S) \cup (I_2' \cap S)$  covered by a finite subcovering from  $\{V_\alpha\}_{\alpha \in \Lambda}$  a contradiction with  $(*)$ .

Let  $I_2 \cap S$  be the set which can't be covered by a finite subcovering from  $\{V_\alpha\}_{\alpha \in \Lambda}$ .

Divide  $I_2$  into two equal closed intervals  $\{I_3, I_3'\}$  at least one of the sets  $I_3 \cap S$  or  $I_3' \cap S$  can't be covered by a finite subcovering from  $\{V_\alpha\}_{\alpha \in \Lambda}$  say  $I_3 \cap S$ .

continue in this way, hence we get a sequence of closed intervals  $\langle I_n \rangle$  a satisfies:

- 1)  $I_1 \supseteq I_2 \supseteq \dots \supseteq I_n \supseteq \dots \quad \forall n.$
- 2)  $\forall n \in \mathbb{N}$ ,  $I_n$  is a non-empty closed sets.
- 3) The sequence  $\langle |I_n| \rangle = \langle \frac{1}{2^{n-1}} \rangle \rightarrow 0$

And  $I_n \cap S \quad \forall n$  can't be covered by a finite subcovering from  $\{V_\alpha\}_{\alpha \in \Lambda}$  by the nested intervals theorem we get  $\bigcap_n I_n = \{x_0\}$

**Claim:**  $x_0$  a cluster point for  $S$ .

Let  $V$  be an open set such that  $x_0 \in V$

Since  $|I_n| \rightarrow 0$ , then  $\exists k \in \mathbb{Z}^+$  such that  $I_k \subseteq V$  by Archimedean  
 $I_k \cap S \subseteq I_k \subseteq V$ , but  $I_k \cap S$  is an infinite set,  $V - \{x_0\} \cap S \neq \emptyset$ .  
 $\therefore x_0$  a cluster point for  $S$

Since  $S$  is closed, then  $x_0 \in S$ .

Since  $x_0 \in S \subseteq \bigcup_{\alpha \in \Lambda} V_\alpha$ , then  $\exists V_{\alpha_0}$  such that  $x_0 \in V_{\alpha_0}$ .

Then  $\exists m \in \mathbb{Z}^+$  such that  $I_m \subseteq V_{\alpha_0}$ , hence  $I_m \cap S \subseteq V_{\alpha_0}$  a contradiction since  $I_m \cap S$  can't be covered by a finite subcovering from  $\{V_\alpha\}_{\alpha \in \Lambda}$ .

### **Corollary(4.44):**

Let  $S \subseteq \mathbb{R}^k$ , then  $S$  is compact iff  $S$  is closed and bounded.

**Proof:**  $\Rightarrow$ ) by proposition (4.42) every compact set is bounded and by proposition (4.41) every compact set is closed.

$\Leftarrow$ ) by Heine-Borel theorem (every bounded and closed subset of  $\mathbb{R}^k$  is compact).

### Examples:

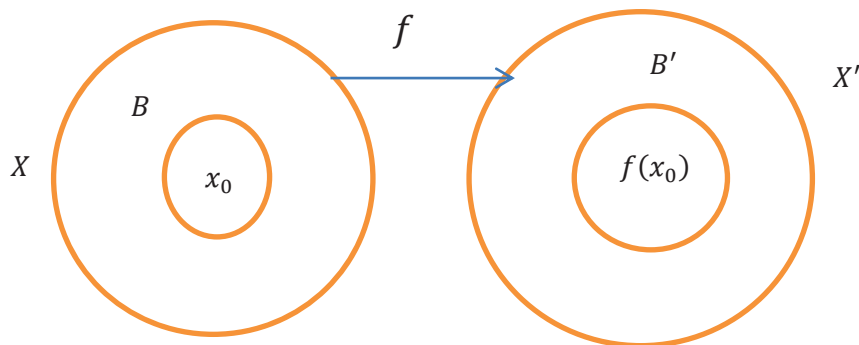
- 1)  $\left\{0, 1, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{3}, \dots, \frac{1}{n}, \dots\right\}$  is compact.
- 2)  $\left\{1, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{3}, \dots, \frac{1}{n}, \dots\right\}$  is not compact.
- 3)  $Q \subseteq R$  is not compact.
- 4)  $(-1, 2]$  is not compact.
- 5)  $[a, b]$  is compact.
- 6)  $S = \{X_1, X_2, \dots, X_n\}$  is compact (every finite set is closed and every finite set is bounded).

## Chapter (5)

### Continuity:

#### Definition(5.1):

Let  $(X, d)$  and  $(X', d')$  be metric spaces and let  $f: X \rightarrow X'$  be a function,  $f$  is said to be continuous at  $x_0 \in X$  if  $\forall \epsilon > 0$ ,  $\exists \delta = \delta(x_0, \epsilon)$  such that for any  $x \in X$ , if  $d(x, x_0) < \delta$ , then  $d'(f(x), f(x_0)) < \epsilon$ .



**i.e**  $f$  is continuous at  $x_0 \in X$ , if for any ball in  $X'$  with center  $f(x_0)$  and radius  $\epsilon$ ,  $B'_\epsilon(f(x_0))$ , there exists a ball  $B_\delta(x_0)$  in  $X$  with center  $x_0$  and radius  $\delta$  such that  $f(B) \subseteq B'$ .

**Note:-** if  $f$  is continuous at each  $x_0 \in X$ , we say that  $f$  is continuous.

### Proposition (5.2):-

Let  $f: X \rightarrow X'$  be a function, then  $f$  is continuous at  $x_0 \in X$  iff for any open set  $V$  in  $X'$  with  $f(x_0) \in V$ ,  $f^{-1}(V)$  is open in  $X$ , where  $f^{-1}(V) = \{x \in X: f(x) \in V\}$ .

**Proof:-** $\Rightarrow$ ) let  $V$  be an open in  $X'$  such that  $f(x_0) \in V$ . To prove  $f^{-1}(V)$  is open in  $X$ . Since  $f(x_0) \in V$ , then  $\exists$  a ball  $B'_\epsilon(f(x_0)) \subseteq V$  but  $f$  is continuous so  $\exists$  a ball  $B$  in  $X$  such that  $f(B) \subseteq B' \subseteq V$ . Hence  $B \subseteq f^{-1}(V)$

$\Leftarrow$ ) let  $x_0 \in X$ ,  $f(x_0) \in X'$ ,  $B'_\epsilon(f(x_0))$  be a ball in  $X'$  with center  $f(x_0)$  and radius  $\epsilon$ . To show  $\exists$  a ball  $B(x_0)$  in  $X$  such that  $f(B) \subseteq B'$ .

Since  $B'$  is open in  $X'$ ,  $f(x_0) \in B'$ , then by assumption  $f^{-1}(B')$  is open in  $X$ , clearly  $x_0 \in f^{-1}(B')$  (since  $f(x_0) \in B'$ ), then  $\exists$  a ball  $B(x_0)$  in  $X$  such that  $B(x_0) \subseteq f^{-1}(B')$  (by definition of open set), hence  $f(B(x_0)) \subseteq B'(f(x_0))$ . Thus  $f$  is continuous at  $x_0$ .

### Proposition (5.3):-

Let  $f: X \rightarrow X'$  be a function,  $f$  is continuous at  $x_0 \in X$  iff for any closed set  $E$  in  $X'$  with  $f(x_0) \in E$ ,  $f^{-1}(E)$  is closed in  $X$ .

### Proof:- (H.W)

**Hint:**  $f^{-1}(X' - E) = X - f^{-1}(E)$ .  $E$  is closed. To prove  $f^{-1}(E)$  is closed, we have to show  $X - f^{-1}(E)$  is open.

### Proposition (5.4):-

Let  $(X, d)$  and  $(X', d')$  be two metric spaces and let  $f: X \rightarrow X'$  be a mapping,  $f$  is continuous at  $x_0 \in X$  iff for each sequence  $\langle x_n \rangle$  converge to  $x_0 \in X$ , the sequence  $f\langle x_n \rangle$  converge to  $f(x_0)$ .

**Proof:-**  $\Rightarrow$ ) Suppose  $f$  is continuous at  $x_0$  and let  $\langle x_n \rangle$  be a sequence in  $X$ . To prove  $f\langle x_n \rangle$  converge to  $f(x_0)$ .

let  $V$  be an open set such that  $f(x_0) \in V$ , since  $f$  is continuous at  $x_0$ , then  $f^{-1}(V)$  is open in  $X$ , clearly  $x_0 \in f^{-1}(V)$ . Since  $x_n \rightarrow x_0$ , then  $f^{-1}(V)$  contain most of the terms of the sequence  $\langle x_n \rangle$ . i.e  $V$  contain most of the terms of the sequence  $\langle f(x_n) \rangle$ . Thus  $f(x_n) \rightarrow f(x_0)$ .

$\Leftarrow$ ) Suppose the result is not true i.e  $\exists \epsilon > 0$  such that  $\forall n \in \mathbb{N}, \delta = \frac{1}{n}, \exists x_n \in X$  such that, if  $d(x_n, x_0) < \frac{1}{n}$ , then  $d'(f(x_n), f(x_0)) \geq \epsilon$  i.e  $\exists$  a sequence  $\langle x_n \rangle$  in  $X$  such that  $x_n \rightarrow x_0 \in X$ . (by Archimedes ( $\forall \epsilon > 0, \exists k \in \mathbb{Z}^+$  such that  $\frac{1}{k} < \epsilon$ , then  $d(x_n, x_0) < \frac{1}{n} < \frac{1}{k} < \epsilon \quad \forall n > k$ ). but  $f(x_n) \nrightarrow f(x_0)$  a contradiction, thus the result is true and  $f$  is continuous at  $x_0$ .

### Examples(5-5):

5) Let  $f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  is defined by  $f(x) = c, \quad \forall x \in \mathbb{R}$ . Is  $f$  continuous?

Let  $x_0 \in \mathbb{R}$ . To prove  $f$  is continuous at  $x_0$ . Let  $\langle x_n \rangle$  be a sequence in  $\mathbb{R}$  such that  $x_n \rightarrow x_0$ , we have to show  $f(x_n) \rightarrow f(x_0)$ .  $f(x_n) = c$  and  $f(x_0) = c$

$\therefore f$  is continuous everywhere since  $c \rightarrow c$ .

6) Let  $f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  is defined by  $f(x) = x, \quad \forall x \in \mathbb{R}$ . Is  $f$  continuous?

Let  $x_0 \in R$ . To prove  $f$  is continuous at  $x_0$ . Let  $\langle x_n \rangle$  be a sequence in  $R$  such that  $x_n \rightarrow x_0$ , we have to show  $f(x_n) \rightarrow f(x_0)$ .  $f(x_n) = x_n$  and  $f(x_0) = x_0$ ,  $f(x_n) = x_n \rightarrow x_0 = f(x_0)$ . Thus  $f(x_n) \rightarrow f(x_0)$  and  $f$  is continuous at  $x_0$ .

7) Let  $f: R^+ \rightarrow R$  is defined by  $f(x) = \frac{1}{x}$ ,  $\forall x \in R^+$ . Is  $f$  continuous?

Let  $x_0 \in R^+$  and let  $\epsilon > 0$  To prove  $\exists \delta(\epsilon, x_0)$  such that if  $|x - x_0| < \delta$ , we have to show  $|f(x) - f(x_0)| < \epsilon$ .

$$|f(x) - f(x_0)| = \left| \frac{1}{x} - \frac{1}{x_0} \right| = \left| \frac{x - x_0}{x x_0} \right| = \frac{|x - x_0|}{x x_0} < \epsilon ?$$

If we take  $\delta = 1$ , then  $|x - x_0| < 1$ , but  $|x_0| - |x| \leq |x_0 - x| < 1$ , then  $|x_0| - 1 < |x|$ , which implies that  $|x| > |x_0| - 1$ .

So that  $\frac{|x - x_0|}{x x_0} < \frac{|x - x_0|}{x_0} < \epsilon$ , then choose  $\delta = \min\{1, x_0 \epsilon\}$  i.e  $|x - x_0| < x_0 \epsilon$ .

Now, it is easy to show that  $\delta$  satisfies this relation. In fact if  $|x - x_0| < \delta$ , then

$$|f(x) - f(x_0)| = \left| \frac{1}{x} - \frac{1}{x_0} \right| = \left| \frac{x - x_0}{x x_0} \right| = \frac{|x - x_0|}{x x_0} < \frac{|x - x_0|}{x_0} < \frac{\delta}{x_0} \leq \frac{x_0 \epsilon}{x_0} < \epsilon. \text{ Thus } f \text{ is continuous.}$$

### Real value mapping:-

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space, the mapping  $f: X \rightarrow R$  is called a real valued mapping.

### Proposition (5.6):-

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space and  $f, g: X \rightarrow R$  be a real valued mapping, if  $f$  and  $g$  are continuous at  $x_0$ , then:-

1.  $f \mp g$  is continuous at  $x_0$  such that  $(f \mp g)(x) = f(x) \mp g(x)$
2.  $f \cdot g$  is continuous at  $x_0$  such that  $(f \cdot g)(x) = f(x) \cdot g(x)$
3.  $\frac{f}{g}$  is continuous at  $x_0$ ,  $g \neq 0$  such that  $\frac{f}{g}(x) = \frac{f(x)}{g(x)}$ .
4.  $cf$  is continuous at  $x_0$  such that  $(cf)(x) = cf(x)$ .
5.  $|f|$  is continuous at  $x_0$  such that  $|f|(x) = |f(x)|$ .

### Example:

If  $f: [-2,3] \rightarrow R$  and  $g: (0,4] \rightarrow R$ , then  $f + g: (0,3] \rightarrow R$

### Proof:- (3)

$$\frac{f}{g}: X \rightarrow R$$

Let  $\langle x_n \rangle$  be a sequence in  $X$  such that  $x_n \rightarrow x_0$ , we have to show  $\frac{f}{g}(x_n) \rightarrow \frac{f}{g}(x_0)$ .

$x_n \rightarrow x_0$ , since  $f$  and  $g$  continuous at  $x_0$ , then.  $f(x_n) \rightarrow f(x_0)$  and  $g(x_n) \rightarrow g(x_0)$ , hence  $\frac{f(x_n)}{g(x_n)} \rightarrow \frac{f(x_0)}{g(x_0)}$ , then  $\frac{f}{g}(x_n) \rightarrow \frac{f}{g}(x_0)$ . Thus  $\frac{f}{g}$  is continuous at  $x_0$ .

### Proposition :

Let  $(X, d)$ ,  $(X', d')$  and  $(X'', d'')$  be metric spaces and  $f: X \rightarrow X'$  be a continuous mapping at  $x_0$  and  $g: X' \rightarrow X''$  be a continuous mapping at  $f(x_0)$ , then  $f \circ g: X \rightarrow X''$  is a continuous mapping at  $x_0$ .

### Proof:- (H.W)

### Definition (5.7):-

Let  $f: X \rightarrow R$  be a real valued mapping, we say that  $f$  is bounded if there exists  $M \in R$ ,  $M > 0$  such that  $|f(x)| \leq M \quad \forall x \in X$ .

i.e  $-M \leq f(x) \leq M \quad \forall x \in X$ ,  $f(X) = \{f(x): x \in X\}$ .

### Proposition (5.8):-

Let  $f: X \rightarrow X'$  be a continuous mapping, if  $X$  is compact, then  $f(X)$  is compact, hence  $f(X)$  is bounded and closed.

### Proof:

Let  $\{V_\alpha\}$  be an open covering for  $f(X) = Y$ ,  $f(X) \subseteq \bigcup_{\alpha \in \Lambda} V_\alpha \quad \forall \alpha \in \Lambda$ ,  $V_\alpha$  is open in  $X'$ , since  $f$  is a continuous, then  $f^{-1}(V_\alpha)$  is open in  $X \quad \forall \alpha \in \Lambda$ , since  $f(X) \subseteq \bigcup_{\alpha \in \Lambda} V_\alpha \cdots (1)$ .

**Claim:**  $X = \bigcup_{\alpha \in \Lambda} f^{-1}(V_\alpha) \quad \forall \alpha \in \Lambda$ .

Let  $x \in X$ , then  $f(x) \in f(X) \subseteq \bigcup_{\alpha \in \Lambda} V_\alpha$  from (1), hence  $\exists \beta \in \Lambda \ni f(x) \in V_\beta$  iff  $x \in f^{-1}(V_\beta)$ , then  $x \in \bigcup_{\alpha \in \Lambda} f^{-1}(V_\alpha)$ , hence  $X \subseteq \bigcup_{\alpha \in \Lambda} f^{-1}(V_\alpha)$  and  $\bigcup_{\alpha \in \Lambda} f^{-1}(V_\alpha) \subseteq X$ . Thus  $X = \bigcup_{\alpha \in \Lambda} f^{-1}(V_\alpha)$ . So that  $\{f^{-1}(V_\alpha)\}$  is an open covering for  $X$ .

Since  $X$  is compact, then  $\exists \alpha_1, \alpha_2, \dots, \alpha_n \in \Lambda$  such that  $X = \bigcup_{i=1}^n f^{-1}(V_{\alpha_i})$ , then  $f^{-1}(V_{\alpha_i}) = \{x \in X: f(x) \in V_{\alpha_i}\}$  and  $f(X) \subseteq \bigcup_{i=1}^n V_{\alpha_i}$ . Thus  $f(X)$  is compact. Also since  $f(X)$  is compact, then by Heine Borel theorem  $f(X)$  is bounded and closed.

### Remark:-

Let  $f: (0, \infty) \rightarrow R$  be a real valued mapping defined by  $f(x) = \frac{1}{x} \quad \forall x \in (0, \infty)$ , then.

- 1)  $f$  is continuous mapping.
- 2)  $(0, \infty) \subseteq R$  is not compact.
- 3)  $f$  is not bounded.

In fact  $\forall M \in R, M > 0, \exists n \in Z^+$  such that  $f(n) = \frac{1}{n} > M$ .

### Definition (5.9):-

Let  $f: X \rightarrow X'$  be a mapping, if there exists  $x_0 \in X$  such that  $f(x_0) \leq f(x) \quad \forall x \in X$ , then  $x_0$  is called a minimum point, if there exists  $z_0 \in X$  such that  $f(x) \leq f(z_0) \quad \forall x \in X$ , then  $z_0$  is called a maximum point.

### Proposition (5.10):-

Let  $f: X \rightarrow R$  be a continuous mapping, if  $X$  is compact, then there exists  $x_0, z_0 \in X$  such that  $f(x_0) \leq f(x) \leq f(z_0) \quad \forall x \in X$ .



i.e (  $f$  has minimum and maximum point).

### Proof:

By proposition (5.8)  $f(X)$  is compact and hence is closed and bounded, since  $f(X)$  is bounded (below, above).

**Below:**  $\exists N \in R$  such that  $N \leq f(x) \quad \forall x \in X$ , if  $N \in f(X) = \{f(x): x \in X\} \subseteq R$ , then  $\exists x_0 \in X$  such that  $N = f(x_0)$ , then  $N = f(x_0) \leq f(x)$ . Thus  $x_0$  is the minimum point.

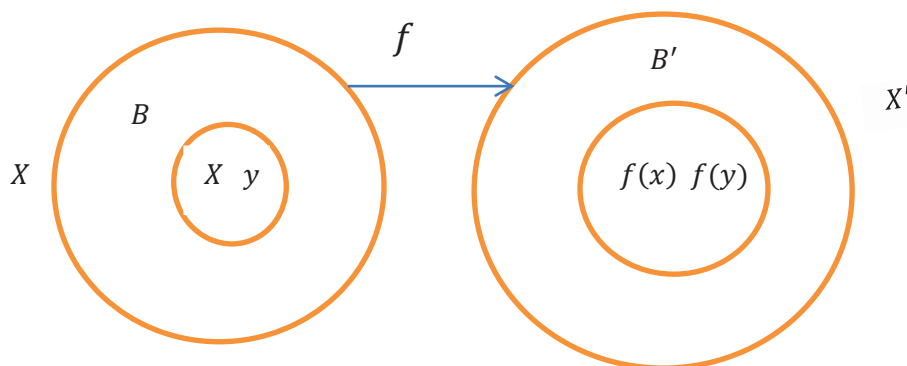
If  $N \notin f(X) = Y$ , then  $N$  is a cluster point for  $f(X) = Y$ ,  $N \in (-\epsilon, \epsilon)$ ,  $(-\epsilon, \epsilon) \cap f(X) \neq \emptyset$  (Since  $N = g.l.b(f(x))$ ), hence  $N$  is a cluster point for  $f(X) = Y$ . Thus  $N \in f(X)$  (since  $f(X)$  is closed). Then  $\exists x_0 \in X$  such that  $N = f(x_0)$ , then  $N = f(x_0) \leq f(x)$ . Thus  $x_0$  is the minimum point.

**Above:** (H.W).

## Uniform Continuity

### Definition(5.11):

Let  $(X, d)$  and  $(X', d')$  be metric spaces and let  $f: X \rightarrow X'$  be a mapping, we say that  $f$  is uniformly continuous if  $\forall \epsilon > 0$ ,  $\exists \delta = \delta(\epsilon)$  such that, if  $d(x, y) < \delta$ , then  $d'(f(x), f(y)) < \epsilon \quad \forall x, y \in X$ .



**Clearly** every uniformly continuous mapping is continuous, but the convers is not true as the following example show:

### Example:

Let  $f: R \rightarrow R$  is defined by  $f(x) = x^2$ ,  $\forall x \in R$ . Is  $f$  continuous?

Let  $x_0 \in R$ . To prove  $f$  is continuous at  $x_0$ . Let  $\langle x_n \rangle$  be a sequence in  $R$  such that  $x_n \rightarrow x_0$ , we have to show  $f(x_n) \rightarrow f(x_0)$ .  $f(x_n) = x_n^2 = x_n \cdot x_n \rightarrow x_0 \cdot x_0 = x_0^2 = f(x_0)$ . Thus  $f(x_n) \rightarrow f(x_0)$  and  $f$  is continuous.

The proof of continuity by using definition:

let  $\epsilon > 0$ ,  $\exists \delta$ ?  $x_0 \in X$ , if  $|x - x_0| < \delta$  and  $\delta < 1$ , then  $|x| - |x_0| < |x - x_0| < \delta < 1$ , hence  $|x| < 1 + |x_0|$  and  $|x + x_0| < |x| + |x_0| < 1 + 2|x_0|$

$|f(x) - f(x_0)| = |x^2 - x_0^2| = |x - x_0| |x + x_0| \leq |x - x_0| (|x| + |x_0|) < |x - x_0| (1 + 2|x_0|)$ . Take  $\delta = \min \left\{ 1, \frac{\epsilon}{1+2|x_0|} \right\}$

Thus  $|f(x) - f(x_0)| < \epsilon$  and  $f$  is continuous.

But  $f$  is not uniformly continuous.

Take  $x_n = n + \frac{1}{n}$ ,  $y_n = n$   $n \in N$   $|x_n - y_n| = \frac{1}{n}$ , by Archimedean  $\forall \delta > 0$ ,

$\exists k$  such that  $\frac{1}{k} < \delta$ ,  $|x_k - y_k| = \frac{1}{k} < \delta$ .

$|f(x_k) - f(y_k)| = |x_k^2 - y_k^2| = \left| \left( k + \frac{1}{k} \right)^2 - k^2 \right|$   
 $= \left| k^2 + 2 + \frac{1}{k^2} - k^2 \right| = 2 + \frac{1}{k^2} > \epsilon = 2$ . Thus  $f$  is not uniformly continuous.

**Notice** that  $f$  is uniformly continuous on  $(-1, a]$ ,  $\forall a \geq 1$ .

let  $\epsilon > 0$ ,  $\exists \delta(\epsilon)$ ? , such that  $\forall x, y \in X$ , if  $|x - y| < \delta \Rightarrow |f(x) - f(y)| < \epsilon$   
 $|f(x) - f(y)| = |x^2 - y^2| = |x - y| |x + y| \leq |x - y| (|x| + |y|) \leq |x - y| (a + a) = |x - y| (2a) < \epsilon$

Take  $\delta = \frac{\epsilon}{2a}$   $\forall x, y \in (-1, a]$ .

### Example:

Let  $f: (0, \infty) \rightarrow R$  is defined by  $f(x) = \frac{1}{x}$ ,  $\forall x \in (0, \infty)$ .  $f$  is continuous but not uniformly continuous on  $(0, \infty)$ . Take  $\delta = \min\{1, |x_0|\epsilon\}$

Let  $\epsilon = 1$  we must show that  $\forall \delta > 0$  there exists  $x, y \in (0, \infty)$  such that  $|x - y| < \delta$  but  $|f(x) - f(y)| > 1$ . By Archimedean there exist a positive integer  $n$  such that  $\frac{1}{n} < \delta$ .

Let  $x_n = \frac{1}{n}$  ,  $y_n = \frac{2}{n}$   $n \in \mathbb{N}$  .

$|x_n - y_n| = \left| \frac{1}{n} - \frac{2}{n} \right| = \left| -\frac{1}{n} \right| = \frac{1}{n}$  ,  $\forall \delta > 0$  ,  $\exists k$  such that  $\frac{1}{k} < \delta$  , hence

$|x_n - y_n| < \delta$

$|f(x_k) - f(y_k)| = \left| \frac{1}{x_k} - \frac{1}{y_k} \right| = \left| k - \frac{k}{2} \right| = \frac{k}{2} > \epsilon = \frac{1}{4}$

By Archimedean there exist a positive integer  $n$  such that  $\frac{n.k}{2} > 1 \Rightarrow \frac{k}{2} > \frac{1}{n} = \epsilon$ .

**Or** let  $x = \frac{1}{n}$  ,  $y = \frac{2}{n}$  , then  $|x - y| = \frac{1}{n} < \delta$  but  $|f(x) - f(y)| = \left| n - \frac{n}{2} \right| = \frac{n}{2} > 1$ .

Thus  $f$  is not uniformly continuous.

**Notice** that  $f$  is uniformly continuous on  $[a, \infty)$  ,  $\forall a > 0$ .

let  $\epsilon > 0$  ,  $\exists \delta(\epsilon)$  , such that  $\forall x, y \in X$ , if  $|x - y| < \delta \Rightarrow |f(x) - f(y)| < \epsilon$

$|f(x) - f(y)| = \left| \frac{1}{x} - \frac{1}{y} \right| = \left| \frac{y-x}{xy} \right| = \frac{|y-x|}{xy} \leq \frac{|y-x|}{a^2}$  .

So that if  $\epsilon > 0$  , we can find  $\delta = a^2\epsilon$ . In this case if  $|x - y| < \delta$  , then

$|f(x) - f(y)| = \left| \frac{1}{x} - \frac{1}{y} \right| = \frac{|y-x|}{xy} \leq \frac{|y-x|}{a^2} < \frac{\delta}{a^2} = \epsilon$  . Thus  $f$  is not uniformly continuous.

**H.W:**

Let  $f: \mathbb{R}^+ \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  is defined by  $f(x) = \sin \frac{1}{x}$  ,  $\forall x \in (0, \infty)$ . Prove that  $f$  is continuous but not uniformly continuous on  $(0, \infty)$ .

**Theorem (5.12):-**

Let  $f: X \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  be a continuous mapping, if  $X$  is compact, then  $f$  is uniformly continuous.

### Proof:

let  $\epsilon > 0$  ,  $\exists \delta(\epsilon)?$  , such that  $\forall x, y \in X$ , if  $d(x, y) < \delta \Rightarrow |f(x) - f(y)| < \epsilon$  ,  
let  $x \in X$  ,  $f(x) \in R$  , let  $V_{f(x)} = (f(x) - \frac{\epsilon}{2}, f(x) + \frac{\epsilon}{2})$  be an open interval, since  $f$  is continuous, then  $\exists U_{\delta(x)}$  is open in  $X$  and  $f(U_{\delta(x)}) \subseteq V$  and  $x \in U_{\delta(x)}$ .

Let  $B_{\frac{1}{3}\delta(x)}(x)$  be a ball with center  $x$  and radius  $\frac{1}{3}\delta(x)$ , hence  $\left\{B_{\frac{1}{3}\delta(x)}(x)\right\}_{x \in X}$  is an open covering for  $X$  i.e  $X = \cup_x B_{\frac{1}{3}\delta(x)}(x)$  , since  $X$  is compact, then  $\exists x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n$  such that  $X = \cup_{i=1}^n B_{\frac{1}{3}\delta(x_i)}(x_i)$ .

Choose  $\delta = \min \left\{ \frac{1}{3}\delta(x_1), \frac{1}{3}\delta(x_2), \dots, \frac{1}{3}\delta(x_n) \right\}$ .

**Claim:-**  $\delta$  is satisfies the condition of uniformly continuous.

$\forall x, y \in X$ , if  $d(x, y) < \delta$  T.P  $|f(x) - f(y)| < \epsilon$  .

Since  $x \in X = \cup_{i=1}^n B_{\frac{1}{3}\delta(x)}(x_i)$ , then  $\exists k \in N$  such that  $x \in B(x_k)$  i.e  $d(x, x_k) < \frac{1}{3}\delta(x_k)$  .

$d(y, x_k) \leq d(y, x) + d(x, x_k) < \delta + \frac{1}{3}\delta(x_k) < \frac{1}{3}\delta(x_k) + \frac{1}{3}\delta(x_k) < \delta(x_k)$ , since  $f$  is continuous, then

$|f(x) - f(y)| = |f(x) - f(x_k) + f(x_k) - f(y)| \leq |f(x) - f(x_k)| + |f(x_k) - f(y)| \leq \frac{\epsilon}{2} + \frac{\epsilon}{2} = \epsilon$  .

### Corollary (5.13):-

If  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  is a continuous mapping, then  $f$  is uniformly continuous.

### Examples:-

1. Let  $f: [-2, 3] \rightarrow R$  be defined by  $f(x) = x^4 + 2x^3 + 3x^2 + 5$ .

Let  $\langle x_n \rangle$  be a sequence such that  $x_n \rightarrow x_0$  .

$f(x_n) = x_n^4 + 2x_n^3 + 3x_n^2 + 5 = x_n \cdot x_n \cdot x_n \cdot x_n + 2x_n \cdot x_n \cdot x_n + 3x_n \cdot x_n + 5$   
 $f(x_0) = x_0^4 + 2x_0^3 + 3x_0^2 + 5$   
 Since  $x_n \rightarrow x_0$ , then  $f(x_n) \rightarrow f(x_0)$ .

2. Let  $f: [1,7] \rightarrow R$  be defined by  $f(x) = \frac{2}{x} \quad \forall x \in [1,7]$ .

Let  $\langle x_n \rangle$  be a sequence such that  $x_n \rightarrow x_0$ .  $f(x_n) = \frac{2}{x_n}$ ,  $f(x_0) = \frac{2}{x_0}$

Since  $x_n \rightarrow x_0$ , then  $f(x_n) \rightarrow f(x_0)$ , hence  $f$  is uniformly continuous.

3. Let  $f: [-2,2] \rightarrow R$  be defined by  $f(x) = \sin(x) \quad \forall x \in [-2,2]$ .

Let  $\langle x_n \rangle$  be a sequence such that  $x_n \rightarrow x_0$ .  $f(x_n) = \sin(x_n)$ ,  $f(x_0) = \sin(x_0)$

Since  $x_n \rightarrow x_0$ , then  $f(x_n) \rightarrow f(x_0)$ , hence  $f$  is uniformly continuous.

### **Definition (5.14):**-The intermediate value property

Let  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  be a mapping,  $f$  is said to be satisfies the intermediate value property, if for all  $x, y \in [a, b]$  and for each  $z$  between  $f(a)$  and  $f(b)$ , then there exists  $s$  between  $x$  and  $y$  such that  $f(s) = z$ .

### **Theorem (5.15):**- The intermediate value - theorem

Let  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  be a continuous mapping and  $z$  between  $f(a)$  and  $f(b)$ , there exists  $s$  in  $[a, b]$  such that  $f(s) = z$

### **Proof:**

Let  $I = [a, b]$ , since  $z$  between  $f(a)$  and  $f(b)$ , then either  $f(a) < z < f(b)$  or  $f(b) < z < f(a)$

1) If  $f(b) < z < f(a)$ , let  $m = \frac{a+b}{2}$ .

If  $f(m) = z$ , then we are done.

If not i.e  $f(m) \neq z$ , then either  $f(m) < z$ , then  $f(m) < z < f(a)$  or  $f(m) > z$ , then  $f(b) < z < f(m)$ .

Let  $[a_1, b_1] = [a, m]$  or  $[a_1, b_1] = [m, b]$ , then either  $f(a_1) < z < f(b_1)$  or  $f(b_1) < z < f(a_1)$

Let  $I_1 = [a_1, b_1]$ , let  $m_1 = \frac{a_1 + b_1}{2}$ .

If  $f(m_1) = z$ , then we are done.

If either  $f(m_1) < z$ , then  $f(m_1) < z < f(a_1)$  or  $f(m_1) > z$ , then  $f(b_1) < z < f(m_1)$ .

Let  $[a_2, b_2] = [a_1, m_1]$  or  $[a_2, b_2] = [m_1, b_1]$ , then either  $f(a_2) < z < f(b_2)$  or  $f(b_2) < z < f(a_2)$ .

Continuo in this way we get a sequence of closed intervals  $\langle I_n \rangle$  such that  $f(b_n) < z < f(a_n) \quad \forall n \dots (2)$  and  $|I_n| \rightarrow 0$  sinc  $(\frac{1}{2^{n-1}} \rightarrow 0)$ , hence by nested intervals theorem of closed intervals  $\cap_n I_n = \{s\}$

**Claim:-**  $f(s) = z$

$a_n \rightarrow s$  and  $b_n \rightarrow s$ , Since  $|I_n| \rightarrow 0$ , then  $\forall \epsilon > 0$ ,  $\exists k \in \mathbb{N}$ , such that  $|I_k| < \epsilon$ .  
 $|a_k - s| < |I_k| < \epsilon \quad \forall n > k$  and  $|b_k - s| < |I_k| < \epsilon \quad \forall n > k$ , since  $f$  is continuous, then  $f(a_n) \rightarrow f(s)$  and  $f(b_n) \rightarrow f(s)$  and by (2)  $f(b_n) < z < f(a_n) \quad \forall n$ . Thus  $f(s) = z$ .

If  $f(s) \neq z$ , then either  $f(s) < z$  or  $f(s) > z$ .

If  $f(s) < z < f(a_n) \rightarrow f(s) \quad C!$ .

If  $f(s) > z > f(b_n) \rightarrow f(s) \quad C!$ .

2)  $f(a) < z < f(b)$  **(H.W)**.

### Examples:-

- 1) Let  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  be a continuous mapping, if  $\forall x \in [a, b], f(-x) = -f(x)$ , then  $f$  has at least one real root.

#### Proof:

$$\text{If } f(x) > 0 \Rightarrow f(-x) = -f(x) < 0$$

$$f(-x) = -f(x) < f(x)$$

$$-f(x) < 0 < f(x) \Rightarrow$$

Thus By intermediate value theorem  $\exists s$  such that  $-x < s < x$  where  $f(s) = 0$

$$\text{If } f(x) < 0$$

$$\text{Then } -f(x) > 0 \Rightarrow f(-x) > 0$$

$$f(x) < 0 < f(-x)$$

Then  $\exists s$  such that  $x < s < -x$  and  $f(s) = 0$

- 2) If  $f(x) = x^3 + 3x$  odd and continuous.

$\therefore$  by satisficing theorem (5.15)

$$\text{If } f(x) > 0 \Rightarrow f(-x) = -f(x) < 0$$

$$f(-x) < 0 < f(x) \Rightarrow \exists s \text{ such that } f(s) = 0$$

$$\text{If } f(x) < 0 \Rightarrow -f(x) > 0 \Rightarrow f(-x) > 0$$

$$f(x) < 0 < f(-x)$$

Hence  $\exists s$  such that  $f(s) = 0$

- 3) If  $p(x)$  is even, then  $p$  may have no real root.

### Example:-

$$x^2 + 1 = 0$$

$$x = \mp i$$

### Prewar Theorem (5.16):-

Let  $f: D^n \rightarrow D^n$  be a continuous mapping, then  $f$  has at least one fixed point where  $D^n$  disk in  $R$ .

#### Example:

Let  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow [a, b]$  be a continuous mapping, then  $f$  has at least one fixed point.

#### Sol:

Let  $g(x) = f(x) - x$   $g$  is continuous mapping on  $[a, b]$ .

$$g(a) = f(a) - a \geq 0 \quad a \leq f(a) \leq b.$$

$$g(b) = f(b) - b \leq 0 \quad a \leq f(a) \leq b.$$

$$g(b) < 0 < g(a)$$

By theorem (5.15)  $\exists x \in [a, b]$  such that  $g(x) = 0$

$$f(x) - x = 0$$

$$f(x) = x$$

$\therefore f$  has at least one fixed point.

## Chapter (6)

### Sequences and series of functions:

#### Definition (6.1):

Let  $D \subseteq R$ . Define  $F(D) = \{ f: D \rightarrow R: f \text{ is a mapping} \}$ , the sequence  $\langle f_n \rangle, n \in N$  is called a sequence of function where  $\forall n \in N, f_n \in F(D), f_n: D \rightarrow R$ .

#### Definition (6.2): (Point wise convergence and uniform convergence)

Let  $\langle f_n \rangle$  be a sequence of function on  $D$ , we say that  $\langle f_n \rangle$  converges to a function  $f$  on  $D$ , if  $\forall \epsilon > 0$  and  $\forall x \in D, \exists k \in Z^+, k = k(\epsilon, x)$  such that  $|f_n(x) - f(x)| < \epsilon$ .

$\forall n > k$ .

In this case, we say that  $\langle f_n \rangle$  converges point wise to a function  $f$  for short, we write

$$f_n \xrightarrow{p.w} f$$

$$i.e \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} f_n(x) = f(x) \quad \forall x \in D \quad \text{or} \quad f_n(x) \rightarrow f(x) \quad \forall x \in D$$

And  $\langle f_n \rangle$  converges uniformly to a function  $f$  on  $D$ , if  $\forall \epsilon > 0, \exists k \in Z^+, k = k(\epsilon)$  such that  $|f_n(x) - f(x)| < \epsilon \quad \forall n > k, \forall x \in D$ , for short we write  $f_n \xrightarrow{u} f$



### Examples (6-3):

- 8)  $\forall n \in \mathbb{N}$ , let  $f_n: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  be defined by  $f_n(x) = \frac{x}{n}$ ,  $\forall x \in \mathbb{R}$ . Is  $\langle f_n \rangle$  converges point wise to  $f = 0$ ?

$$\langle f_n \rangle = \left\langle \frac{x}{n} \right\rangle, \quad \forall x \in \mathbb{R}. \quad \langle f_n \rangle = x, \frac{x}{2}, \frac{x}{3}, \dots, \frac{x}{n}.$$

1)  $\lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} \langle f_n(x) \rangle = \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{x}{n} = 0$ , then a sequence  $f_n \rightarrow 0$ .

2) Let  $\epsilon > 0$

$$|f_n(x) - 0| = \left| \frac{x}{n} - 0 \right| = \left| \frac{x}{n} \right| = \frac{|x|}{n}, \text{ by Archimedean property } \exists k \in \mathbb{Z}^+ \text{ s.t. } |x| < k\epsilon, \\ \text{then } \frac{|x|}{k} < \epsilon$$

$$\therefore |f_n(x) - 0| = \left| \frac{x}{n} \right| = \frac{|x|}{n} < \frac{|x|}{k} < \epsilon \quad \forall n > k.$$

$$\text{Thus } f_n(x) = \frac{x}{n} \xrightarrow{p.w} 0$$

**But  $f_n(x) = \frac{x}{n}$  does not converge to 0 uniformly.**

$$\text{Since if } \forall x \in \mathbb{R}, \exists k_0 = k_0(\epsilon), \frac{|x|}{k_0} < \epsilon, \text{ then } |x| < k_0\epsilon \quad i.e. \quad k_0\epsilon < x < k_0\epsilon.$$

Which is contradiction, since  $\mathbb{R}$  is **not** bounded.

**To show the sequence  $\langle \frac{x}{n} \rangle$  is converges uniformly to a function  $f = 0 \quad \forall x \in (0, a]$**

$$\forall n \quad \frac{x}{n}: (0, a] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}.$$

$$|f_n(x) - 0| = \left| \frac{x}{n} - 0 \right| = \left| \frac{x}{n} \right| = \frac{|x|}{n} \leq \frac{a}{n} \quad \forall x \in (0, a], \text{ by Archimedean property on } \epsilon, a \\ \exists k \in \mathbb{Z}^+ \text{ s.t. } a < k\epsilon, \text{ then } \frac{a}{k} < \epsilon$$

$$\therefore \left| \frac{x}{n} \right| \leq \frac{a}{n} < \frac{a}{k} < \epsilon \quad \forall n > k. \text{ Thus } f_n(x) = \frac{x}{n} \xrightarrow{u.} 0 \text{ on } (0, a].$$

- 9)  $\forall n \in \mathbb{N}$ , let  $f_n: [0, 1] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  be defined by  $f_n(x) = x^n$ , where  $0 \leq x \leq 1$ . Is  $\langle f_n \rangle$  converges point wise to  $f = 0$ ?

$\langle x^n \rangle$  is decreasing sequence and bounded below by zero, so it is converges sequence. In fact if  $\epsilon > 0$ ,  $\exists k \in \mathbb{Z}^+$  s.t.  $x^k < \epsilon$ , which implies that  $x^n < \epsilon \quad \forall n > k$ , therefore If  $x = 0$ , then  $f_n = x^n \rightarrow 0$ .

If  $x = 1$ , then  $f_n = x^n = 1, 1, 1, \dots, 1 \rightarrow 1$  0, then  $f_n = x^n \rightarrow 1$ .

Thus  $f_n \xrightarrow{p.w} f$  when  $f(x) = \begin{cases} 0 & 0 \leq x < 1 \\ 1 & x = 1 \end{cases}$

**But  $f_n$  does not converge uniformly.**

Is  $\exists k \in \mathbb{Z}^+ \text{ s.t. } |f_n(x) - f(x)| < \epsilon \quad \forall n > k \quad \forall x \in [0,1] ?$

Specially is  $\exists k \text{ s.t. } |x^n| < \epsilon \quad \forall n > k \quad \forall x \in [0,1] ?$

if  $x_n = 2^{-\frac{1}{n}}$ , then  $|f_n(x) - 0| = (x^n)^n = \left(2^{-\frac{1}{n}}\right)^n = \frac{1}{2} > \frac{1}{4} = \epsilon$ .

Thus  $\langle f_n \rangle$  does not converge uniformly on  $[0,1]$ .

**To show the sequence  $\langle x^n \rangle$  is converges uniformly to a function  $f = 0 \quad \forall x \in [0, a]$**

$\forall n \quad x^n : [0, a] \rightarrow \mathbb{R} \quad \forall x \in [0,1] \quad 0 < a < 1$ .

$|f_n(x) - f(x)| = |x^n - 0| = |x^n| < \epsilon ?$ , by Archimedean property on  $\epsilon$ ,

$\exists k \in \mathbb{Z}^+ \text{ s.t. } k < \epsilon$ , then  $a^k < \epsilon$

$\therefore |x^n| \leq x^n < a^n < a^k < \epsilon \quad \forall n > k \quad x \in [0, a]$ .

Thus  $f_n(x) = x^n \xrightarrow{u.} 0$  on  $[0, a]$ .

**10)**  $\forall n \in \mathbb{N}$ , let  $f_n : \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  be defined by  $f_n(x) = \frac{nx}{1+n^2x^2}$ ,  $\forall x \in \mathbb{R}$ . Is  $\langle f_n \rangle$  converges point wise to  $f = 0$  ?

$\langle f_n \rangle = \left\langle \frac{nx}{1+n^2x^2} \right\rangle$ ,  $\forall x \in \mathbb{R}$ .

Let  $\epsilon > 0$

$|f_n(x) - 0| = \left| \frac{nx}{1+n^2x^2} \right| < \frac{n|x|}{n^2x^2} = \frac{1}{n|x|}$ , by Archimedean property on  $|x| \in \mathbb{R}$ ,  $\exists k =$

$k(\epsilon, x) \text{ s.t. } \frac{1}{k} < |x|\epsilon$ , then  $\frac{1}{k|x|} < \epsilon$

$\therefore |f_n(x) - 0| = \left| \frac{nx}{1+n^2x^2} \right| < \frac{1}{n|x|} < \frac{1}{k|x|} < \epsilon \quad \forall n > k$ . Thus  $f_n \xrightarrow{p.w} 0$

**But  $f_n(x) = \frac{x}{n}$  does not converge to 0 uniformly.**

Since if  $x_n = \frac{1}{n}$ , then  $|f_n(x) - 0| = \left| \frac{n \frac{1}{n}}{1+n^2 \left(\frac{1}{n}\right)^2} \right| = \frac{1}{2} > \frac{1}{4} = \epsilon$ .

Thus  $\langle f_n \rangle$  does not converge uniformly on  $[0,1]$ .

**To show the sequence  $\left\langle \frac{nx}{1+n^2x^2} \right\rangle$  is converges uniformly to a function  $f = 0 \quad \forall x \in (a, \infty)$**

$\forall n \quad \frac{nx}{1+n^2x^2} : (a, \infty) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ .

$$|f_n(x) - f(x)| = \left| \frac{nx}{1+n^2x^2} - 0 \right| = \left| \frac{nx}{1+n^2x^2} \right| < \left| \frac{nx}{n^2x^2} \right| = \frac{1}{n|x|} < \frac{1}{na} < \epsilon \quad \forall x \in (a, \infty), \text{ by}$$

Archimedean property on  $a \in \mathbb{R}, 1, \exists k \in \mathbb{Z}^+ \text{ s.t. } 1 < ka \in \mathbb{R}$ , then  $\frac{1}{ka} < \epsilon$

$$\therefore \left| \frac{nx}{1+n^2x^2} \right| < \frac{1}{na} < \frac{1}{ka} < \epsilon \quad \forall n > k, k = k(\epsilon), x \in (a, \infty).$$

Thus  $\langle f_n \rangle$  converges uniformly on  $(a, \infty)$ .

### Proposition (6.4):-

Let  $\langle f_n \rangle$  be a sequence of function such that  $\langle f_n \rangle$  convergence point wise to a function  $f$  on  $D$ , and  $\langle T_n \rangle = \text{Sup}_{x \in D} |f_n(x) - f(x)|$ , then  $\langle f_n \rangle$  converge uniformly to  $f$  iff  $\langle T_n \rangle \rightarrow 0$ .

$$T_1 = \text{Sup}_{x \in D} |f_1(x) - f(x)|$$

$$T_2 = \text{Sup}_{x \in D} |f_2(x) - f(x)|$$

$$T_3 = \text{Sup}_{x \in D} |f_3(x) - f(x)|$$

$\vdots$

### Example:

$\forall n \in \mathbb{N}$ , let  $f_n: [0,1] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  be defined by  $f_n(x) = \frac{x}{nx+1}$ ,  $\forall x \in \mathbb{R}$ . Show that whether  $\langle f_n \rangle$  convergence uniformly or not.?

$$T_n = \text{Sup}_{x \in D} |f_n(x) - f(x)| = \text{Sup}_{x \in D} \left| \frac{x}{nx+1} - 0 \right| = \text{Sup}_{x \in [0,1]} \left| \frac{x}{nx+1} \right| \text{ and by proposition}$$

$$(5.10) \text{Sup}_{x \in [0,1]} \left| \frac{x}{nx+1} \right| = \max_{x \in [0,1]} \left| \frac{x}{nx+1} \right| = \frac{1}{n+1}.$$

$$f_n(x) = \frac{x}{nx+1}$$

$$f'_n(x) = \frac{(nx+1) - nx}{(nx+1)^2} = \frac{1}{(nx+1)^2} > 0.$$

Then  $\forall n \in \mathbb{N}$   $f_n(x)$  is increasing function, hence  $\langle T_n \rangle = \langle \frac{1}{n+1} \rangle$  so that  $T_n \rightarrow 0$ . Thus

$$\frac{x}{nx+1} \xrightarrow{u.} 0. \text{ By (6.4).}$$

The following propositions give some properties of uniformly converges.

### Proposition (6.5):-

Let  $\langle f_n \rangle$  be a sequence of mapping on  $D$ , if  $\forall n \in \mathbb{N}$   $f_n$  is bounded on  $D$  and  $\langle f_n \rangle$  converges uniformly to  $f$  on  $D$ , then  $f$  is bounded on  $D$ .

#### Proof:

To prove  $\exists M' > 0$ ,  $M' \in \mathbb{R}$  s.t.  $|f(x)| \leq M' \quad \forall x \in D$

Since  $f_n \xrightarrow{u.} f$  i.e  $\forall \epsilon > 0$ ,  $\exists k \in \mathbb{Z}^+$ ,  $k = k(\epsilon)$  such that  $|f_n(x) - f(x)| < \epsilon < 1$   
 $\forall n > k$ ,  $\forall x \in D$ .

Since  $f_n$  is bounded  $\forall n$ , then  $\exists 0 < M \in \mathbb{R}$  such that  $|f_n(x)| \leq M$ ,  $\forall x \in D$ , hence  
 $|f_{k+1}(x)| \leq M$ .

$$\begin{aligned} |f(x)| &= |f(x) - f_{k+1}(x) + f_{k+1}(x)| \\ &\leq |f(x) - f_{k+1}(x)| + |f_{k+1}(x)| \leq 1 + M \leq M' \quad \forall x \in D. \end{aligned}$$

Thus  $|f(x)| \leq M' \quad \forall x \in D$ .

### Proposition (6.6):-

Let  $\langle f_n \rangle$  be a sequence of continuous mapping on  $D$  such that  $\langle f_n \rangle$  converges uniformly to  $f$  on  $D$ , then  $f$  is continuous.

#### Proof:

To prove  $f$  is continuous at a point  $x_0$ , it's enough to show that for each sequence  $\langle x_n \rangle$  converge to  $x_0$  on  $D$ , the sequence  $f\langle x_n \rangle$  converge to  $f(x_0)$ .

Let  $x_0 \in D$  and  $\langle x_m \rangle$  be a sequence on  $D$  such that  $x_m \rightarrow x_0$  T.P.  $f(x_m) \rightarrow f(x_0)$ .

Since  $f_n$  is continuous and  $x_m \rightarrow x_0$ , then  $f_n(x_m) \rightarrow f_n(x_0)$ , i.e  $\exists k_1 \in \mathbb{Z}^+$  such that  
 $|f_n(x_m) - f_n(x_0)| < \frac{\epsilon}{3}$

$\forall m > k_1$ .

Take  $\epsilon > 0$ , since  $f_n \xrightarrow{u.} f$ ,  $\exists k_2 \in \mathbb{Z}^+$ ,  $k = k(\epsilon)$  such that  $|f_n(x) - f(x)| < \frac{\epsilon}{3}$

$\forall n > k_2$ ,  $\forall x \in D$ .

$$|f(x_m) - f(x_0)| = |f(x_m) - f_n(x_m) + f_n(x_m) - f_n(x_0) + f_n(x_0) - f(x_0)| \leq$$

$$|f_n(x_m) - f(x_m)| + |f_n(x_m) - f_n(x_0)| + |f_n(x_0) - f(x_0)| \leq \frac{\epsilon}{3} + \frac{\epsilon}{3} + \frac{\epsilon}{3} = \epsilon,$$

take  $k = \max \{k_1, k_2\}$ . Thus  $f(x_m) \rightarrow f(x_0)$ .

### Remark:

The above Proposition is not true if  $f_n \xrightarrow{p.w.} f$  for example

$$f_n = x^n = x, x^2, x^3, \dots, x^n, \dots, \text{ then } f_n = x^n \rightarrow 1.$$

$$\text{Thus } f_n = x^n \xrightarrow{p.w.} f(x) = \begin{cases} 0 & 0 \leq x < 1 \\ 1 & x = 1 \end{cases}$$

But  $f = 1$  is not continuous.

### Theorem (6.7):-

Let  $\langle f_n \rangle$  be a sequence of continuous mapping on  $D$  that converges to  $f$  on  $D$ , if either  $f_{n+1}(x) \leq f_n(x) \quad \forall x \in D \quad \forall n \in N$  or  $f_{n+1}(x) \geq f_n(x) \quad \forall x \in D \quad \forall n \in N$  and  $D$  is compact, then  $\langle f_n \rangle$  converges uniformly to  $f$  on  $D$ .

### Proof:

**Case (1):-** When  $f_{n+1}(x) \leq f_n(x) \quad \forall x \in D \quad \forall n \in N$ , to proof  $f_n \xrightarrow{u.} f$ .

Let  $g_n = f_n \xrightarrow{u.} f$  we will prove that  $g_n \xrightarrow{u.} 0$ .

$\forall n \in N \quad g_n$  is continuous on  $D$ .

$$g_{n+1}(x) = f_{n+1}(x) - f(x) \leq f_n(x) - f(x) = g_n(x), \text{ hence } g_{n+1} \leq g_n.$$

$$\text{Since } f_n \xrightarrow{p.w.} f, \text{ then } g_n = f_n - f \xrightarrow{p.w.} 0.$$

$$\text{Thus } \forall \epsilon > 0, \exists k \in Z^+, k = k(x) \text{ s.t } |g_{k(x)}(x)| < \epsilon, \quad \forall x \in D \quad \dots (1).$$

$\forall n \in N \quad g_n$  is continuous  $\forall x \in D, \exists \delta = \delta(x, \epsilon) \text{ s.t } |g_{k(x)}(x) - g_{k(x)}(y)| < \epsilon$   
whenever  $|x - y| < \delta$ .

(i.e  $\forall$  ball  $I_{f(x)}$  in  $R$ ,  $\exists$  a ball  $J_x$  with center  $x$  in  $D$  such that  $x \in J_x$  and  $g_{k(x)}(J_x) \subseteq I_{f(x)}$ ).

So that  $\{J_x\}_{x \in D}$  is an open covering for  $D$ , ( $D \subseteq \bigcup_{x \in D} J_x$ ).

Since  $D$  is compact,  $\exists x_1, x_2, x_3, \dots, x_n$  such that  $D \subseteq \bigcup_{i=1}^n J_{x_i}$ , take  
 $k = \max \{k(x_1), k(x_2), k(x_3), \dots, k(x_n)\}$  s.t.  $g_n(x) < |g_{k(x)}(x)| < \epsilon$ .

Thus  $g_n \xrightarrow{u.} 0$ .

**Case (2):-** When  $f_{n+1}(x) \geq f_n(x) \quad \forall x \in D \quad \forall n \in N$  (increasing) **(H.W)**.

### Definition (6.8):

Let  $\langle f_n \rangle$  be a sequence of mapping on  $D$ , we say that  $\langle f_n \rangle$  is uniformly bounded sequence if there exists a real number  $M > 0$  such that  $|f_n(x)| \leq M \quad \forall n, \forall x \in D$ .

**i.e**  $|f_1(x)| \leq M \quad \forall n, \forall x \in D$

$|f_2(x)| \leq M \quad \forall n, \forall x \in D$

$\vdots$

### Example:

$\forall n \in N$ , let  $f_n: [0,3] \rightarrow R$  be defined by  $f_n(x) = \frac{x}{n}$ ,  $\forall x \in [0,3]$ . Show that  $\langle f_n \rangle$  uniformly bounded

$\langle f_n(x) \rangle = x, \frac{x}{2}, \frac{x}{3}, \dots, \frac{x}{n}, \dots$

$|f_n(x)| \leq 3 \quad \forall n, \forall x \in [0,3]$ .

### Definition (6.9):

Let  $\langle f_n \rangle$  be a sequence of mapping on  $D$ , we say that  $\langle f_n \rangle$  is a bounded converging to  $f$  on  $D$  if:-

- 1)  $\langle f_n \rangle$  converges to  $f$  on  $D$ .  $f_n \xrightarrow{p.w} f$
- 2)  $\langle f_n \rangle$  uniformly bounded sequence.

### Example:

$\forall n \in N$ , let  $f_n: [0, 1] \rightarrow R$  be defined by  $f_n(x) = x^n$ ,  $\forall x \in [0, 1]$ . Show that  $\langle f_n \rangle$  uniformly bounded

$$1) \quad f_n \xrightarrow{p.w} f \text{ where } f(x) = \begin{cases} 0 & 0 \leq x < 1 \\ 1 & x = 1 \end{cases}$$

$$2) \quad |f_n(x)| = |x^n| \leq 1, \quad \forall x \in [0, 1], \quad \forall n.$$

$\langle x^n \rangle$  is uniformly bounded sequence. Thus  $f_n \xrightarrow{b.c} f$ .

### Theorem (6.10):

Let  $\langle f_n \rangle$  be a sequence of mapping on  $D$  that converges uniformly to  $f$  on  $D$ , if  $\forall n \in N$ ,  $f_n$  is bounded, then  $\langle f_n \rangle$  is a bounded converges to  $f$  on  $D$ .

### Proof:

To proof  $\exists M > 0, M \in R$  s.t  $|f_n(x)| \leq M \quad \forall n \quad \forall x \in D$ .

Since  $f_n \xrightarrow{u} f$  by proposition (6.5)  $f$  is bounded on  $D$  i.e  $\exists M_1 > 0$  s.t  $|f(x)| \leq M_1 \quad \forall x \in D \quad \forall n > k$ .

Also  $f_n \xrightarrow{u} f$  i.e  $\forall \epsilon > 0 \quad \exists k = k(\epsilon)$  such that  $|f_n(x) - f(x)| \leq \epsilon < 1, \quad \forall x \in D \quad \forall n > k$ .

$$|f_n(x)| = |f_n(x) - f(x) + f(x)| \leq |f_n(x) - f(x)| + |f(x)| \leq 1 + M_1 \quad \forall n > k.$$

Take  $M = \max\{|f_1(x)|, |f_2(x)|, |f_3(x)|, \dots, |f_k(x)|, 1 + M_1\}$ .

Uniformly converges  $\rightarrow$  bounded converges  $\rightarrow$  point wise converges.

But the converse in general is not true.

### Example:

$\forall n \in N$ , let  $f_n: [0, 1] \rightarrow R$  be defined by  $f_n(x) = x^n$ ,  $\forall x \in [0, 1]$ . Is  $\langle f_n \rangle$  uniformly converges?

$$1) \quad f_n \xrightarrow{p.w} f \text{ where } f(x) = \begin{cases} 0 & 0 \leq x < 1 \\ 1 & x = 1 \end{cases} \text{ and } f_n \xrightarrow{b.c} f$$

$$2) \quad f_n \not\xrightarrow{u} f \text{ uniformly.}$$

Thus  $\langle x^n \rangle$  is not uniformly converges sequence.

### Example:

$\forall n \in \mathbb{N}$ , let  $f_n: (0, 1] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  be defined by  $f_n(x) = \frac{1}{nx}$ ,  $\forall x \in (0, 1]$ . Is  $\langle f_n \rangle$  uniformly bounded

$$\frac{1}{nx} \xrightarrow{p.w} 0 ?$$

$$\forall \epsilon > 0, \left| \frac{1}{nx} - 0 \right| = \left| \frac{1}{nx} \right| = \frac{1}{nx}, \exists k = k(\epsilon, x) \text{ s.t. } \frac{1}{n} < \frac{1}{k} < \epsilon x \quad \forall n > k.$$

$$\text{Then } |f_n(x) - f(x)| = \frac{1}{nx} < \epsilon, \quad \forall n > k.$$

$$\langle \frac{1}{nx} \rangle = \frac{1}{x}, \frac{1}{2x}, \dots, \frac{1}{nx}, \dots \text{ is not uniformly bounded}$$

If  $\langle \frac{1}{nx} \rangle$  is uniformly bounded, then  $\exists M > 0$  s.t.  $|f_n(x)| = \left| \frac{1}{nx} \right| \leq M \quad \forall n$   
 $\forall x \in (0, 1] \quad \dots (1).$

By Archimedes on  $\frac{1}{nx}, M \quad \exists k = k(\epsilon, x) \text{ s.t. } \frac{k}{nx} > M$

If  $n \geq k$ , then  $\frac{n}{nx} \geq \frac{k}{nx} > M$ , then  $f_1(x) = \frac{1}{x} > M$  C! with (1).

If  $n < k$ ?

Hence  $\langle f_n(x) \rangle$  is not uniformly bounded

### Proposition (6.11):

Let  $\langle f_n \rangle$  be a bounded convergence sequence to  $f$  on  $D$ , then  $\langle f \rangle$  is bounded.

### Proof:

To proof  $\exists M > 0, M \in \mathbb{R} \text{ s.t. } |f(x)| \leq M \quad \forall x \in D.$

Since  $f_n \xrightarrow{b.c} f$

$$1) \quad f_n \xrightarrow{p.w} f$$

$$2) \quad \langle f_n \rangle \text{ is uniformly bounded.}$$



i.e.  $\forall \epsilon > 0 \quad \forall x \in D \quad \exists k = k(\epsilon, x)$  such that  $|f_n(x) - f(x)| < \epsilon < 1$ ,  $\forall n > k$ . In particular  $|f_{k+1}(x) - f(x)| < 1$ ,  $\forall n > k$ . Since  $\langle f_n \rangle$  is bounded, then  $\exists M > 0$  s.t.  $|f_n(x)| \leq M \quad \forall x \in D \quad \forall n \in \mathbb{N}$ .  
 $|f(x)| = |f(x) - f_{k+1}(x) + f_{k+1}(x)| \leq |f_{k+1}(x) - f(x)| + |f_{k+1}(x)|$   
 $\leq 1 + M \quad \forall x \in D$ .  
 $\therefore |f(x)| \leq 1 + M = M' \quad \forall x \in D$ .

## Series of mapping (6.12)

Let  $\langle f_n \rangle$  be a sequence of real valued mapping where on  $D$ , ( $D = \mathbb{R}$ ), the sum  $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} f_n$  is called the series of mappings.

$$\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} f_n = f_1 + f_2 + f_3 + \cdots + f_n + \cdots$$

$$S_1(x) = f_1(x)$$

$$S_2(x) = f_1(x) + f_2(x)$$

$$S_3(x) = f_1(x) + f_2(x) + f_3(x)$$

$\vdots$

$$S_n(x) = f_1(x) + f_2(x) + \cdots + f_n(x) = \sum_{i=1}^n f_i.$$

$\vdots$

$\langle S_n(x) \rangle$  is called the sequence of partial sums of  $\sum_n f_n$

If  $\langle S_n(x) \rangle$  converges uniformly to a function  $f(x)$  on  $D$ , then  $\sum_n f_n = f$  and the convergence is uniformly on  $D$

If  $\langle S_n(x) \rangle$  converges point wise to a function  $f(x)$  In this case,  $\sum_n f_n = f$  and the convergence point wise on  $D$

## Example:

$\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} x^{n-1} = 1 + x + x^2 + \dots + x^{n-1} + \dots$  . Geometric series.

When  $x = 0$ , then  $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} x^{n-1} = 1$ .

$(1 - x) S_n(x) = 1 - x^n$ , then  $S_n(x) = \frac{1-x^n}{1-x}$  when  $x \neq 1$ .

If  $|x| < 1$  ,  $-1 < x < 1$ , then  $x^n \rightarrow 0$  . thus  $S_n(x) \rightarrow \frac{1}{1-x}$

If  $|x| \geq 1$  , then  $S_n(x)$  is diverges series since  $\langle x^n \rangle$  not bounded, hence diverges.

Thus  $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} x^{n-1} = \frac{1}{1-x}$  only on  $(-1,1)$ .

## Power series (6.13)

The power series is of the form:-

$$\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} a_{n-1}(x-a)^{n-1} = a_0 + a_1(x-a) + a_2(x-a)^2 + \dots + a_{n-1}(x-a)^{n-1} + \dots$$

When  $a = 0$ , then

$$\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} a_{n-1}(x-a)^{n-1} = a_0 + a_1x + a_2x^2 + \dots + a_{n-1}x^{n-1} + \dots$$

When  $x = 0$ , then

$$\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} a_{n-1}(x-a)^{n-1} = a_0$$

Thus  $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} a_{n-1}(x-a)^{n-1}$  converges when  $x = 0$ .

### Example:

$$\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} (n-1)! x^{n-1} = 1 + x + 2!x^2 + \dots + \dots$$

Since  $\langle (n-1)! x^{n-1} \rangle$  is not bounded  $\forall x$ , then  $\langle (n-1)! x^{n-1} \rangle$  is diverges sequence, hence  $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} (n-1)! x^{n-1}$  is diverges series.

Thus the series  $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} (n-1)! x^{n-1}$  is converges only when  $x = 0$ .

### **Theorem (6.14):**

Let  $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} a_{n-1}x^{n-1}$  be a power series, if  $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} a_{n-1}x^{n-1}$  converges at  $x_0 \neq 0$ , then  $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} a_{n-1}x^{n-1}$  converges at each  $x_1$  such that  $|x_1| < |x_0|$ .

#### **Proof:**

$$\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} a_{n-1}x_1^{n-1} = a_0 + a_1x_1 + a_2x_1^2 + \cdots + a_{n-1}x_1^{n-1} + \cdots$$

$$\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |a_{n-1}x_1^{n-1}| = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |a_{n-1}x_0^{n-1}| \left| \frac{x_1}{x_0} \right|^{n-1} \quad x_0 \neq 0$$

Since  $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |a_{n-1}x_0^{n-1}|$  is a converges series, then by proposition (3.5) the sequence  $\langle |a_{n-1}x_0^{n-1}| \rangle$  convergence to zero, hence  $\langle |a_{n-1}x_0^{n-1}| \rangle$  is bounded sequence i.e  $\exists M > 0$  such that  $|a_{n-1}x_0^{n-1}| \leq M \quad \forall n \in N$ .

$\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |a_{n-1}x_1^{n-1}| = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |a_{n-1}x_0^{n-1}| \left| \frac{x_1}{x_0} \right|^{n-1} \leq \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} M \left| \frac{x_1}{x_0} \right|^{n-1} \quad x_0 \neq 0$  is a geometric series, hence  $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} M \left| \frac{x_1}{x_0} \right|^{n-1}$  converges when  $\left| \frac{x_1}{x_0} \right| < 1$  but  $|x_1| < |x_0|$ . Hence  $\left| \frac{x_1}{x_0} \right| < 1$ .

### **Remark (6.15):**

Let  $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} a_{n-1}x^{n-1}$  be a power series

- 1)  $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} a_{n-1}x^{n-1}$  converges only at  $x = 0$ .
- 2)  $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} a_{n-1}x^{n-1}$  absolutely converges on  $R$ .
- 3) There exists  $r > 0$  such that  $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} a_{n-1}x^{n-1}$  absolutely converges for each  $x$  with  $|x| < r$  in this case  $r$  is called the radius of convergence of the series and  $(-r, r)$  is called an interval of convergence.

### **Theorem (6.16):**

Let  $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} a_{n-1}x^{n-1}$  be a power series with  $a_{n-1} \neq 0 \quad \forall n$ .

- 1) If the sequence  $\langle \left| \frac{a_n}{a_{n-1}} \right| \rangle$  converges to  $p$ , then  $r = \frac{1}{p}$  when  $p \neq 0$ , and if  $p = 0$ , then  $r = \infty$ . Thus  $(-\infty, \infty)$  is a convergence interval.
- 2) If the sequence  $\langle \left| \frac{a_n}{a_{n-1}} \right| \rangle$  is not bounded, then  $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} a_{n-1}x^{n-1}$  converges only when  $x = 0$ .

### Examples (6.17):

$$1. \quad \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{x^{n-1}}{(n-1)!}, \quad a_{n-1} = \frac{1}{(n-1)!}$$
$$\left\langle \left| \frac{a_n}{a_{n-1}} \right| \right\rangle = \left\langle \left| \frac{\frac{1}{n!}}{\frac{1}{(n-1)!}} \right| \right\rangle = \left\langle \frac{(n-1)!}{n!} \right\rangle = \left\langle \frac{1}{n} \right\rangle \rightarrow 0$$

Hence  $p = 0$ ,  $r = \infty$ , then  $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{x^{n-1}}{(n-1)!}$  Converges  $\forall x \in R$ . Thus  $(-\infty, \infty)$  is a convergence interval.

$$2. \quad \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{x^{n-1}}{2^{n-1}}, \quad a_{n-1} = \frac{1}{2^{n-1}}$$
$$\left\langle \left| \frac{a_n}{a_{n-1}} \right| \right\rangle = \left\langle \left| \frac{2^{n-1}}{2^n} \right| \right\rangle = \left\langle \frac{1}{2} \right\rangle \rightarrow \frac{1}{2}$$

Hence  $p = \frac{1}{2}$ ,  $r = 2$ , then  $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{x^{n-1}}{(n-1)!}$  Converges  $\forall x \in R$ . Thus  $(-2, 2)$  is a convergence interval.

$$3. \quad \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} (n-1)! x^{n-1}, \quad a_{n-1} = (n-1)!$$
$$\left\langle \left| \frac{a_n}{a_{n-1}} \right| \right\rangle = \left\langle \left| \frac{n!}{(n-1)!} \right| \right\rangle = \langle n \rangle \text{ not bounded.}$$

Hence  $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} (n-1)! x^{n-1}$  Converges only at  $x = 0$ .

(H.W):  $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \left(\frac{x}{r}\right)^{n-1}$ .

## Chapter (7)

### Riemann integration:

### Definition (7.1):

Let  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  be a bounded mapping, and  $\pi = \{a = x_0 < x_1 < x_2 < \dots < x_n = b\}$   $\pi$  is called a Riemann partition, put  $J_i = [x_{i-1}, x_i]$ , since  $f$  is bounded, then  $f$  has sup. and inf. Let  $M = \sup\{f(x): x \in J\}$ ,  $m = \inf\{f(x): x \in J\}$

$$M_i = \sup\{f(x): x \in J_i\}, \quad m_i = \inf\{f(x): x \in J_i\}.$$

Clearly:-  $m \leq m_i \leq M_i \leq M \quad \forall i = 1, 2, \dots, n$ .

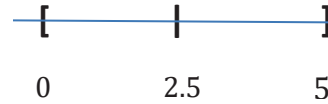
$\bar{R}(f, \pi) = \sum_{i=1}^n M_i |J_i|$  is called Riemann upper sum, and  $\underline{R}(f, \pi) = \sum_{i=1}^n m_i |J_i|$  is called Riemann lower sum.

Clearly:-  $\underline{R}(f, \pi) \leq \bar{R}(f, \pi)$ , (since  $m_i \leq M_i \quad \forall i = 1, 2, \dots, n$ ).

### Definition (7.2):

A partition  $\pi'$  on  $[a, b]$  is called refinement for  $\pi$  if every  $x_i$  in  $\pi$  is in  $\pi'$ .

Example:-  $[a, b] = [0, 5]$ .



### Proposition (7.3):-

If  $\pi'$  is a refinement for  $\pi$ , then  $\bar{R}(f, \pi') \leq \bar{R}(f, \pi)$ , and  $\underline{R}(f, \pi') \geq \underline{R}(f, \pi)$

### Proof: (H.W)

### Proposition (7.4):-

For any partitions  $\pi_1, \pi_2$  on  $[a, b]$  we have  $\underline{R}(f, \pi_1) \leq \bar{R}(f, \pi_2)$ .

### Proof:

Let  $\pi = \pi_1 \cup \pi_2$ , clearly  $\pi$  is a refinement for  $\pi_1$  and  $\pi_2$ . Thus

$$\underline{R}(f, \pi_1) \leq \underline{R}(f, \pi) \leq \bar{R}(f, \pi) \leq \bar{R}(f, \pi_2).$$

Let  $\bar{R}(f) = \{\bar{R}(f, \pi) : \pi \text{ is any partition on } J\}$  bound below.

$\underline{R}(f) = \{\underline{R}(f, \pi) : \pi \text{ is any partition on } J\}$  bound above.

By proposition (7.4), we have each element in  $\underline{R}(f)$  is a lower bound for  $\bar{R}(f)$  and each element in  $\bar{R}(f)$  is an upper bound for  $\underline{R}(f)$ .

And by completeness of  $R$ ,  $\bar{R}(f)$  has a greatest lower bound and  $\underline{R}(f)$  has a least upper bound.

Now, let  $R\bar{\int} f = \inf(\bar{R}(f))$  which is called Riemann upper integral and

$R\underline{\int} f = \sup(\underline{R}(f))$  which is called Riemann lower integral.

Clearly that:-  $R\underline{\int} f \leq R\bar{\int} f$ .

If  $R\underline{\int} f = R\bar{\int} f$ , then  $f$  is called Riemann integrable. O.W we say that  $f$  is not Riemann integrable.

### Examples (7.5):-

1) Let  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  be defined by  $f(x) = c \quad \forall c \in R$ . is  $f$  Riemann integrable?

Let  $\pi_n = \{a = x_0 < x_1 < x_2 < \dots < x_n = b\}$  be a partition on  $J_i = [x_{i-1}, x_i]$ .

$$M_i = \sup \{f(x) : x \in J_i\}, \quad m_i = \inf \{f(x) : x \in J_i\}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \bar{R}(f, \pi) &= \sum_{i=1}^n M_i |J_i| = c|J_1| + c|J_2| + \dots + c|J_n| \\ &= c(|J_1| + |J_2| + \dots + |J_n|) = c|J| = c(b-a) \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \underline{R}(f, \pi) &= \sum_{i=1}^n m_i |J_i| = c|J_1| + c|J_2| + \dots + c|J_n| \\ &= c(|J_1| + |J_2| + \dots + |J_n|) = c|J| = c(b-a) \end{aligned}$$

$$\bar{R}(f) = \{c(b-a) : \text{for any partition } \pi \text{ on } J\}.$$

$$\underline{R}(f) = \{c(b-a) : \text{for any partition } \pi \text{ on } J\}$$

$$R\bar{\int} f = \inf(\bar{R}(f)) = c(b-a)$$

$$R\underline{\int} f = \sup(\underline{R}(f)) = c(b-a)$$

$$\therefore R\underline{\int} f = R\bar{\int} f \quad \text{Thus } f \text{ is Riemann integrable.}$$

2) - Let  $f: [0,1] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  be defined by  $f(x) = 2x \quad \forall x \in [0,1]$  . is  $f$  Riemann integrable?

Let  $\pi_n = \left\{ 0 = \frac{(0)(3)}{n}, \frac{(1)(3)}{n}, \frac{(2)(3)}{n}, \dots, \frac{(n)(3)}{n} = 3 \right\}$  be a partition on  $J_i = [x_{i-1}, x_i]$ .

$$M_i = \sup \{f(x): x \in J_i\} , \quad m_i = \inf \{f(x): x \in J_i\}$$

$$\bar{R}(f, \pi) = \sum_{i=1}^n M_i |J_i| = M_1 |J_1| + M_2 |J_2| + \dots + M_{n-1} |J_{n-1}| + M_n |J_n|$$

$$\begin{aligned} J_1 &= \left[0, \frac{3}{n}\right], J_2 = \left[\frac{3}{n}, \frac{6}{n}\right], J_3 = \left[\frac{6}{n}, \frac{9}{n}\right], \dots, J_n = \left[\frac{3(n-1)}{n}, 3\right] \\ &= \frac{2 \cdot 3}{n} \cdot \frac{3}{n} + \frac{12}{n} \cdot \frac{3}{n} + \frac{18}{n} \cdot \frac{3}{n} + \frac{24}{n} \cdot \frac{3}{n} + \dots + \frac{6n}{n} \cdot \frac{3}{n} \\ &= \frac{6}{n} \cdot \frac{3}{n} (1 + 2 + 3 + \dots + n) = \frac{18}{n^2} \cdot \left(\frac{1}{2}\right) (n)(n+1) \\ &= \frac{9}{n} \cdot (n+1) = 9 + \frac{9}{n} \end{aligned}$$

$$\underline{R}(f, \pi) = \sum_{i=1}^n m_i |J_i| = m_1 |J_1| + m_2 |J_2| + \dots + m_{n-1} |J_{n-1}| + m_n |J_n|$$

$$\begin{aligned} J_1 &= \left[0, \frac{3}{n}\right], J_2 = \left[\frac{3}{n}, \frac{6}{n}\right], J_3 = \left[\frac{6}{n}, \frac{9}{n}\right], \dots, J_n = \left[\frac{3(n-1)}{n}, 3\right] \\ &= 0 \cdot \frac{3}{n} + \frac{6}{n} \cdot \frac{3}{n} + \frac{12}{n} \cdot \frac{3}{n} + \frac{18}{n} \cdot \frac{3}{n} + \dots + \frac{2(n-1)}{n} \cdot \frac{3}{n} \\ &= \frac{6}{n} \cdot \frac{3}{n} [1 + 2 + 3 + \dots + (n-1)] \\ &= \frac{18}{n^2} \cdot \left(\frac{1}{2}\right) (n)(n-1) = \frac{9}{n} \cdot (n-1) = 9 - \frac{9}{n} \end{aligned}$$

$$\bar{R}(f) = \left\{ 9 + \frac{9}{n} : n \in \mathbb{N} \right\} .$$

$$\underline{R}(f) = \left\{ 9 - \frac{9}{n} : n \in \mathbb{N} \right\}$$

$$R\bar{\int} f = \inf(\bar{R}(f)) = 9$$

$$R\underline{\int} f = \sup(\underline{R}(f)) = 9$$

$\therefore R\underline{\int} f = R\bar{\int} f$  . Thus  $f$  is Riemann integrable.

3)  $f: [1,5] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  such that  $f(x) = \frac{1}{2}x$  . is  $f$  Riemann integrable? (H.W).

4) Let  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  be defined by  $f(x) = \begin{cases} 2 & x \in Q \cap [a, b] \\ 3 & x \in Q' \cap [a, b] \end{cases}$  . is  $f$  Riemann integrable?

Let  $\pi_n = \{a = x_0 < x_1 < x_2 < \dots < x_n = b\}$  be a partition on  $J_i = [x_{i-1}, x_i]$ .

$$M_i = \sup \{f(x): x \in J_i\} , \quad m_i = \inf \{f(x): x \in J_i\}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \bar{R}(f, \pi) &= \sum_{i=1}^n M_i |J_i| = 3|J_1| + 3|J_2| + \dots + 3|J_n| \\ &= 3(|J_1| + |J_2| + \dots + |J_n|) = 3|J| = 3(b-a) \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \underline{R}(f, \pi) &= \sum_{i=1}^n m_i |J_i| = 2|J_1| + 2|J_2| + \dots + 2|J_n| \\ &= 2(|J_1| + |J_2| + \dots + |J_n|) = 2|J| = 2(b-a) \end{aligned}$$

$$\bar{R}(f) = \{3(b-a): \text{for any partition } \pi \text{ on } J\} .$$

$$\underline{R}(f) = \{2(b-a): \text{for any partition } \pi \text{ on } J\}$$

$$R\bar{\int} f = \inf(\bar{R}(f)) = 3(b-a)$$

$$R\underline{\int} f = \sup(\underline{R}(f)) = 2(b-a)$$

$\therefore R\bar{\int} f \neq R\underline{\int} f$  . Thus  $f$  is not Riemann integrable

Q1/ Is there exists a discontinuous mapping in finite infinite of point and Riemann integrable?

Q2/ Is every continuous mapping and Riemann integrable?

Q3/ Is there exists a relation between points of continuity and Riemann integrable?

**There exist discontinuous mappings in a point and Riemann integrable.**

5) Let  $f: [-3,4] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  be defined by  $f(x) = \begin{cases} 5 & x \geq 0 \\ 1 & x < 0 \end{cases}$  . Is  $f$  Riemann integrable?  $f$  is not continuous at 0.

Let  $\pi_n = \left[-3, \frac{-1}{n}\right] \cup \left[\frac{-1}{n}, \frac{1}{n}\right] \cup \left[\frac{1}{n}, 4\right]$  be a partition on  $J_i = [x_{i-1}, x_i]$ .

$$J_{n_1} = \left[-3, \frac{-1}{n}\right] , \quad J_{n_2} = \left[\frac{-1}{n}, \frac{1}{n}\right] , \quad J_{n_3} = \left[\frac{1}{n}, 4\right]$$



$$M_1 = \sup \{f(x): x \in J_{n_1}\} = \sup \left\{f(x): x \in \left[-3, \frac{-1}{n}\right]\right\} = \sup \{1\} = 1.$$

$$M_3 = \sup \{f(x): x \in J_{n_2}\} = \sup \left\{f(x): x \in \left[\frac{-1}{n}, \frac{1}{n}\right]\right\} = \sup \{1, 5\} = 5.$$

$$M_3 = \sup \{f(x): x \in J_{n_3}\} = \sup \left\{f(x): x \in \left[\frac{1}{n}, 4\right]\right\} = \sup \{5\} = 5.$$

$$\begin{aligned}\bar{R}(f, \pi_n) &= \sum_{i=1}^3 M_i |J_{n_i}| = M_1 |J_{n_1}| + M_2 |J_{n_2}| + M_3 |J_{n_3}| \\ &= 1. \left(3 - \frac{1}{n}\right) + 5. \frac{2}{n} + 5. \left(4 - \frac{1}{n}\right) \\ &= 3 - \frac{1}{n} + \frac{10}{n} + 20 - \frac{5}{n} = 23 + \frac{4}{n}\end{aligned}$$

$$m_1 = \inf \{f(x): x \in J_{n_1}\} = \inf \left\{f(x): x \in \left[-3, \frac{-1}{n}\right]\right\} = \inf \{1\} = 1.$$

$$m_2 = \inf \{f(x): x \in J_{n_2}\} = \inf \left\{f(x): x \in \left[\frac{-1}{n}, \frac{1}{n}\right]\right\} = \inf \{1, 5\} = 1$$

$$m_3 = \inf \{f(x): x \in J_{n_3}\} = \inf \left\{f(x): x \in \left[\frac{1}{n}, 4\right]\right\} = \inf \{5\} = 5$$

$$\begin{aligned}\underline{R}(f, \pi_n) &= \sum_{i=1}^3 m_i |J_{n_i}| = m_1 |J_{n_1}| + m_2 |J_{n_2}| + m_3 |J_{n_3}| \\ &= 1. \left(3 - \frac{1}{n}\right) + 1. \frac{2}{n} + 5. \left(4 - \frac{1}{n}\right) \\ &= 3 - \frac{1}{n} + \frac{2}{n} + 20 - \frac{5}{n} = 23 - \frac{4}{n}\end{aligned}$$

$$\bar{R}(f) = \{\bar{R}(f, \pi_n): \text{for any partition } \pi_n \text{ on } J\} = \left\{23 + \frac{4}{n} : n \in N\right\}.$$

$$\underline{R}(f) = \{\underline{R}(f, \pi_n): \text{for any partition } \pi_n \text{ on } J\} = \left\{23 - \frac{4}{n} : n \in N\right\}$$

$$R\bar{\int} f = \inf(\bar{R}(f)) = 23$$

$$R\underline{\int} f = \sup(\underline{R}(f)) = 23$$

$$\therefore R\underline{\int} f = R\bar{\int} f. \text{ Thus } f \text{ is Riemann integrable.}$$

6) Let  $f: [-2, 2] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  be defined by  $f(x) = \begin{cases} 3 & -2 \leq x < -1 \\ 2 & -1 \leq x < 0 \\ 5 & 0 < x \leq 2 \end{cases}$ . is  $f$  Riemann integrable? (H.W)

$$\pi_n = \left[-2, -1 - \frac{1}{n}\right] \cup \left[-1 - \frac{1}{n}, -1 + \frac{1}{n}\right] \cup \left[-1 + \frac{1}{n}, \frac{-1}{n}\right] \cup \left[\frac{-1}{n}, \frac{1}{n}\right] \cup \left[\frac{1}{n}, 2\right]$$

To answer question tow

### Lemma (7.6):

Let  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  be a bounded function  $f$  is Riemann integrable iff for each  $\epsilon > 0$ , there exists a partition  $\pi_0$  on  $[a, b]$  such that  $\bar{R}(f, \pi_0) - \underline{R}(f, \pi_0) < \epsilon$ .

### Proof:

$\Rightarrow$ ) Let  $\epsilon > 0$ , since  $f$  is Riemann integrable, then  $R \int f = R \bar{\int} f$   
 $R \bar{\int} f = \inf(\bar{R}(f)) = \inf \{\bar{R}(f, \pi_1): \text{for any partition } \pi_1 \text{ on } J\}.$

i.e there exists a partition  $\pi_1$  on  $J$  such that  $\bar{R}(f, \pi_1) - R \bar{\int} f < \frac{\epsilon}{2} \quad \dots (1).$

$$\bar{R}(f, \pi_1) < \frac{\epsilon}{2} + R \bar{\int} f$$

$R \int f = \sup(\underline{R}(f)) = \sup \{\underline{R}(f, \pi_2): \text{for any partition } \pi_2 \text{ on } J\}.$

i.e there exists a partition  $\pi_2$  on  $J$  such that  $\underline{R}(f, \pi_2) - R \int f < \frac{\epsilon}{2} \quad \dots (2).$

$$-\underline{R}(f, \pi_2) < \frac{\epsilon}{2} - R \int f$$

Let  $\pi_0 = \pi_1 \cup \pi_2$  clearly  $\pi_0$  is a refinement to each  $\pi_1$  and  $\pi_2$ .

$$\bar{R}(f, \pi_0) - \underline{R}(f, \pi_0) < \bar{R}(f, \pi_1) - \underline{R}(f, \pi_2)$$

By proposition (7.3)  $< \frac{\epsilon}{2} + R \bar{\int} f - R \int f + \frac{\epsilon}{2} < \frac{\epsilon}{2} + \frac{\epsilon}{2} = \epsilon$  (since  $f$  is integrable)

$\Leftarrow$ ) Let  $\epsilon > 0$  and there exists a partition  $\pi_0$  on  $J$  such that  $\bar{R}(f, \pi_0) - \underline{R}(f, \pi_0) < \epsilon$ .

$$R\int f - R\bar{\int} f < \bar{R}(f, \pi_0) - \underline{R}(f, \pi_0) < \epsilon$$

$\therefore R\int f = R\bar{\int} f$ . Thus  $f$  is Riemann integrable

### Proposition (7.7):

Let  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  be a bounded function, if  $f$  is continuous, then  $f$  is Riemann integrable.

### Proof:

By previous proposition (5.10)  $f$  has a minimum and a maximum points and also by proposition (5.12)  $f$  is uniformly continuous.

Divided  $J$  into  $n$  equal closed intervals each of length  $\frac{b-a}{n}$ ,  $J_i = [x_{i-1}, x_i] \quad \forall i = 1, 2, \dots, n$

$\forall i = 1, 2, \dots, n$   $f$  is uniformly continuous on  $J_i$ .

Let  $\epsilon > 0$ ,  $\exists \delta(\epsilon)$  : if  $|x_i - x_{i-1}| < \delta$ , then  $|f(x_i) - f(x_{i-1})| < \frac{\epsilon}{b-a}$ .

$$\begin{aligned} \bar{R}(f, \pi_n) - \underline{R}(f, \pi_n) &= \sum_{i=1}^n M_i |J_i| - \sum_{i=1}^n m_i |J_i| = \sum_{i=1}^n (M_i - m_i) |J_i| \\ M_i &= \max \{f(x): x \in J_i\} = f(x_i), \quad m_i = \min \{f(x): x \in J_i\} = f(x_{i-1}) \\ &= \sum_{i=1}^n |f(x_i) - f(x_{i-1})| |J_i| \leq \sum_{i=1}^n \frac{\epsilon}{b-a} |J_i| = \frac{\epsilon}{b-a} \cdot \frac{b-a}{n} = \frac{n\epsilon}{n} = \epsilon \end{aligned}$$

Thus  $f$  is Riemann integrable by (7.6)

### Monotonic function and Riemann integrable:

### Definition (7.8):

Let  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  be a function  $f$  is called a non-decreasing (increasing) if  $\forall x, y \in [a, b]$  if  $x < y$ , then  $f(x) \leq f(y)$  ( $f(x) < f(y)$ ) and  $f$  is said to be a non-increasing (decreasing) if  $\forall x, y \in [a, b]$  if  $x < y$ , then  $f(x) \geq f(y)$  ( $f(x) > f(y)$ ).

### Examples:

1.  $f(x) = \sin(x) \quad \forall x \in R$ ,  $f$  is continuous function but not monotonic.
2.  $f(x) = |x|$  on  $[-2, 2]$  is monotonic function but not continuous.

### Remarks (7.9):

1) Let  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  be a monotonic function, then  $f$  is bounded.

If  $f$  is non-decreasing, then  $\forall x \in [a, b]$ ,  $f(a) \leq f(x) \leq f(b)$ ,  $a < x < b$ .

If  $f$  is non-increasing, then  $\forall x \in [a, b]$ ,  $f(b) \leq f(x) \leq f(a)$ ,  $a < x < b$ .

2) Let  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  be a monotonic function and  $f$  is non-decreasing, then  $-f$  is non-increasing and if  $f$  is non-increasing, then  $-f$  is non-decreasing.

### Theorem (7.10):

Let  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  be a monotonic function, then  $f$  is Riemann integrable.

### Proof: (H.W)

### Definition (7.11):

Let  $S \subseteq R$ ,  $S$  is called a negligible set (zero set) if for each  $\epsilon > 0$ , there exists a countable collection of open intervals  $\{I_n\}$  such that.

1.  $S \subseteq \cup_n I_n$
2.  $\sum_n |I_n| < \epsilon$ .

### Remarks examples (7.12):

1) Every finite set is a negligible set.

Let  $S = \{x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n\} \subseteq R$ .

Let  $\epsilon > 0$ ,  $I_k = \left(x_k - \frac{\epsilon}{4n}, x_k + \frac{\epsilon}{4n}\right)$

1.  $S \subseteq \cup_{i=1}^n I_i$
2.  $\sum_{i=1}^n |I_i| = \sum_{i=1}^n \frac{\epsilon}{2n} = \frac{n\epsilon}{2n} = \frac{\epsilon}{2} < \epsilon$ .

2) In general every countable (finite or infinite) set is a negligible set.

Let  $S = \{x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n, \dots\} \subseteq R$ .

Let  $\epsilon > 0$ ,  $I_k = \left(x_k - \frac{\epsilon}{2^{k+2}}, x_k + \frac{\epsilon}{2^{k+2}}\right)$

$$1) S \subseteq \bigcup_{k \in \mathbb{N}} I_k$$

$$2) \sum_k |I_k| = \sum_k \frac{2\epsilon}{2^{k+2}} = \sum_k \frac{\epsilon}{2^{k+1}} = \sum_k \frac{\epsilon}{4} \cdot \left(\frac{1}{2}\right)^{k-1} = \frac{\frac{\epsilon}{4}}{1 - \frac{1}{2}} = \frac{\epsilon}{4} \cdot 2 = \frac{\epsilon}{2} < \epsilon.$$

In particular  $Q$  (the set of rational numbers) is a zero set.

3) If  $S_1$  is a negligible set and  $S_2 \subseteq S_1$ , then  $S_2$  is a negligible set.

**Proof:**

Since  $S_1$  is a negligible set, then  $\forall \epsilon > 0$ ,  $\exists \{I_n\}$ ,  $n \in \mathbb{N}$  of open intervals such that

1.  $S_1 \subseteq \bigcup_n I_n$
2.  $\sum_n |I_n| < \epsilon$ .

Since  $S_2 \subseteq S_1 \subseteq \bigcup_n I_n$ , and  $\sum_n |I_n| < \epsilon$ , hence we are done.

4) The union of a countable number of negligible sets is again negligible set.

**Proof:**

Let  $\{S_k\}$  be a countable collection number of a negligible set. T.P.  $\bigcup_k S_k$  is a negligible set.

$\forall \epsilon > 0$ ,  $\exists \{I_n^{(k)}\}$  a countable collection of open intervals such that 1)  $S_k \subseteq \bigcup_n I_n^{(k)}$ ,

$$2) \sum_n |I_n| < \frac{\epsilon}{2^{k+2}}.$$

$$1) \bigcup_k S_k \subseteq \bigcup_k \bigcup_n I_n^{(k)}$$

$$2) \sum_k \left| \bigcup_n I_n^{(k)} \right| = \sum_k \sum_n |I_n^{(k)}| \leq \sum_k \frac{\epsilon}{4} \cdot \left(\frac{1}{2}\right)^{k-1} = \frac{\frac{\epsilon}{4}}{1 - \frac{1}{2}} = \frac{\epsilon}{2} < \epsilon.$$

5) Every interval in  $R$  is not a negligible set.

**Proof:**

Every open covering for  $|I| = \epsilon$ , any intervals  $I$  is of length equal or greater than  $|I|$  and

hence when  $\epsilon = \frac{1}{2} |I|$ .

The condition (2) is not hold.

6)  $Q'$  is not a negligible set.

$$R = Q \cup Q'.$$

$R$  is not a negligible set by (5) and  $Q$  is a negligible set by (2)

If  $Q'$  is a zero set, then  $R = Q \cup Q'$  is a zero set C!

### **Theorem (7.13): (Lebesgue theorem in Riemann integration)**

Let  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  be a bounded function, then  $f$  is Riemann integrable if and only if the set of discontinuous points  $[D(f)]$  of  $f$  on  $[a, b]$  is a negligible set.

**Example:** Every empty set is a zero set.

Let  $\epsilon > 0$ ,  $\exists \left( \frac{-\epsilon}{3}, \frac{\epsilon}{3} \right) = I_\epsilon$

1)  $\emptyset \subseteq I_\epsilon$

2)  $|I_\epsilon| = \frac{2\epsilon}{3} < \epsilon$ .

### **Corollary (7.14):**

Let  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  be a monotonic function, then the set of discontinuous points of  $f$  on  $[a, b]$ ,  $(D(f))$  is a zero set.

**Proof:**

By remark (7.9)  $f$  is bounded and by theorem (7.10)  $f$  is Riemann integrable, then by (7.13)  $D(f)$  is a zero set.

### **Corollary (7.15):**

Let  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  be a bounded Riemann integrable function and let  $g: [c, d] \rightarrow R$  be a bounded function, if  $[c, d] \subseteq [a, b]$ , then  $g$  is Riemann integrable.

**Proof:**

Since  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  is bounded and Riemann integrable, then by (7.13) the set  $D(f)$  of  $f$  on  $[a, b]$  is a zero set and every subset of a zero set is also a zero set, hence  $[c, d]$  is a zero set and again by (7.13), then  $g$  is Riemann integrable

**Proposition (7.16):**

Let  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  be a bounded function and let  $c \in [a, b]$ , if  $f$  is Riemann integrable on  $[a, b]$ , then  $f$  is Riemann integrable on  $[a, c]$  and  $[c, b]$ . Moreover.

$$R \int_a^b f = R \int_a^c f + R \int_c^b f$$

**Proof:**

Let  $\pi_1$  and  $\pi_2$  be partitions on  $[a, c]$  and  $[c, b]$  respectively.

$$\pi = \pi_1 \cup \pi_2.$$

$$\underline{R}(f, \pi_1) + \underline{R}(f, \pi_2) = \underline{R}(f, \pi) \quad \dots (1).$$

$$\bar{R}(f, \pi_1) + \bar{R}(f, \pi_2) = \bar{R}(f, \pi) \quad \dots (2)$$

Notice that  $f$  is Riemann integrable on  $[a, c]$  and  $[c, b]$ .

By corollary (7.15)

$$\begin{aligned} \underline{R}(f, \pi) &= \underline{R}(f, \pi_1) + \underline{R}(f, \pi_2) < \int_a^c f + \int_c^b f < \underline{R}(f, \pi_1) + \frac{\epsilon}{2} + \underline{R}(f, \pi_2) + \frac{\epsilon}{2} \\ &= \underline{R}(f, \pi) + \epsilon \end{aligned}$$

$$\underline{R}(f, \pi) < \int_a^c f + \int_c^b f < \underline{R}(f, \pi) + \epsilon \quad \dots (*)$$

And

$$\underline{R}(f, \pi) < \int_a^b f < \underline{R}(f, \pi) + \epsilon \quad \dots (**)$$

From (\*) and (\*\*) we get  $\int_a^b f - \left( \int_a^c f + \int_c^b f \right) < \epsilon$

Thus  $\int_a^b f = \int_a^c f + \int_c^b f$

**Remark (7.17):**

Let  $RI[a, b] = \{ f: [a, b] \rightarrow R \mid f \text{ bounded Riemann integrable function} \}$ , then

$(RI[a, b], +, \cdot)$  is a vector space.

Let  $f, g \in RI[a, b]$ ,  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$ ,  $g: [a, b] \rightarrow R$ ,  $f + g: [a, b] \rightarrow R$ ,

then  $f + g \in RI[a, b]$

$D(f + g) = D(f) \cup D(g)$ ,  $D(f + g)$  is a zero set.

$\forall c \in R$ , let  $f \in RI[a, b]$ ,  $D(f)$  is a zero set.  $D(c \cdot f) \subseteq D(f)$ .

$D(f)$  is a zero set, then  $D(c \cdot f)$  is a zero set.

Thus  $c \cdot f$  is a Riemann integrable, then  $c \cdot f \in RI[a, b]$ .

Now, define  $R \int: RI[a, b] \rightarrow R$

$R \int f = (\text{Number})$

$R \int$  is a linear transformation i.e

$$1) \quad R \int (f + g) = R \int f + R \int g$$

$$2) \quad R \int (c \cdot f) = c R \int f \quad \forall c \in R, \forall f, g \in RI[a, b]$$

### Proposition (7.18):

Let  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  be a bounded function, if  $f$  is Riemann integrable and  $f(x) \geq 0 \quad \forall x \in [a, b]$ , then  $R \int_a^b f \geq 0$ .

### Proof:

Let  $\pi$  be a partition on  $[a, b]$ .

$$\pi = \{a = x_0, x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n = b\}.$$

$$J_i = [x_{i-1}, x_i], \quad M_i = \sup \{f(x): x \in J_i\}, \quad m_i = \inf \{f(x): x \in J_i\}$$

$$\bar{R}(f, \pi) = \sum_{i=1}^n M_i |J_i| \geq 0, \text{ since } f(x) \geq 0$$

$$\bar{R}(f, \pi) = \sum_{i=1}^n M_i |J_i| = M_1 |J_1| + M_2 |J_2| + \dots + M_n |J_n|$$

$$\bar{R}(f) = \{ \bar{R}(f, \pi): \text{for any partition } \pi \text{ on } [a, b] \} \geq 0$$

$$R \bar{\int} f = \inf (\bar{R}(f)) \geq 0$$

$$\text{Since } f \text{ is Riemann integrable } 0 \leq \bar{\int} f = \underline{\int} f = \int_a^b f$$

### Corollary (7.19):



Let  $f, g: [a, b] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  be bounded functions, if  $f$  and  $g$  are Riemann integrable and  $f(x) \geq g(x) \quad \forall x \in [a, b]$ , then  $\int_a^b f \geq \int_a^b g$ .

**Proof:**

Let  $h(x) = f(x) - g(x) \geq 0 \quad \forall x \in [a, b]$

Since  $f$  is bounded, then  $\exists M_1 \in \mathbb{R} \quad \text{s.t.} \quad |f(x)| \leq M_1 \quad \forall x \in [a, b]$ .

Since  $g$  is bounded, then  $\exists M_2 \in \mathbb{R} \quad \text{s.t.} \quad |g(x)| \leq M_2 \quad \forall x \in [a, b]$ .

$|h(x)| = |f(x) - g(x)| \leq |f(x)| + |-g(x)| \leq |f(x)| + |g(x)| \leq M_1 + M_2 \quad \forall x \in [a, b]$

Then  $h(x)$  is bounded and  $h(x)$  is Riemann integrable [ $f, g \in RI[a, b]$ ] and by proposition

(7.18)  $\int_a^b h \geq 0$ , then  $\int_a^b h = \int_a^b f - g = \int_a^b f + \int_a^b -g = \int_a^b f - \int_a^b g \geq 0$ . Thus  $\int_a^b f \geq \int_a^b g$ .

**Corollary (7.20):**

If  $f \in RI[a, b]$ , then  $|f| \in RI[a, b]$  and  $\left| \int_a^b f \right| \leq \int_a^b |f|$ .

**Proof:**

1. Since  $Dom |f| \subseteq Dom f$ ,  $g \circ f = \{x \in Dom f : f(x) \in Dom g\}$

Since  $f \in RI[a, b]$ , then by Lebesgue theorem  $D_{[a,b]}(f)$  is a negligible set. Hence  $D_{[a,b]}|f|$  is a negligible set and then by Lebesgue theorem  $|f| \in RI[a, b]$ .

2. Since  $-|f(x)| \leq f(x) \leq |f(x)| \quad \forall x \in [a, b]$ , then by corollary (7.19)  $\int_a^b -|f| \leq \int_a^b f \leq \int_a^b |f|$ , thus  $\left| \int_a^b f \right| \leq \int_a^b |f|$ .

**Remark :**

The convers in general is not true i.e if  $|f| \in RI[a, b]$ , then needn't be  $f \in RI[a, b]$ .

**Example:**

$$f(x) = \begin{cases} 2 & x \in Q \cap [a, b] \\ -2 & x \in Q' \cap [a, b] \end{cases}.$$

$|f| = 2 \quad \forall x \in [a, b]$  is Riemann integrable but  $f$  is not Riemann integrable

**Remark :**

Clearly that  $\int_a^b 0 = 0$ , but if  $\int_a^b f = 0$  is  $f = 0$ ?

In general No

**Examples:**

1) Let  $f(x) = [-1,1] \rightarrow R$  . be defined by  $f(x) = x \quad \forall x \in [a,b]$

$$\int_{-1}^1 x = 0 \text{ but } f \neq 0$$

2) Let  $f(x) = [-2,3] \rightarrow R$  . be defined by  $f(x) = \begin{cases} 0 & x \neq 2 \\ 4 & x = 2 \end{cases}$

$$\int_{-2}^3 f = 0 \text{ but } f \neq 0$$

**Proposition (7.21):**

Let  $f \in RI[a,b]$  and  $f(x)$  is continuous function,  $f(x) \geq 0 \quad \forall x \in [a,b]$  and  $\int_a^b f(x) = 0$ , then  $f = 0$ .

**Proof:**

Suppose that the result is not true (i.e)  $\exists x_0 \in [a,b]$  s.t  $f(x_0) > 0$  .

Let  $V = \left(f(x_0) - \frac{\epsilon}{4}, f(x_0) + \frac{\epsilon}{4}\right)$  be a ball in  $R$ , since  $f$  is continuous on  $[a,b]$ , then  $\exists$  a ball  $U$  in  $[a,b]$  such that  $f(U) \subseteq V$

Let  $E = \bar{U}$  closed interval, since  $f(x_0) > 0$ , then  $f(x) > 0 \quad \forall x \in E$ .

$E$  is closed and bounded, then by Hien-Borel theorem  $E$  is compact, hence  $f: E \rightarrow R$  is continuous on a compact space, hence  $f$  has minimum and maximum points.

$m = \min\{f(x): x \in E\}$  from (\*) since  $f(x) > 0$

$$0 = \int_a^b f > \int_E f \geq m|E| \quad C!$$

$$\pi_n = E_1 \cup E_2 \cup \dots \cup E_n$$

$$\underline{R}(f, \pi) = m_1|E_1| + m_2|E_2| + \dots + m_n|E_n|$$

$$> m|E_1| + m|E_2| + \dots + m|E_n|$$

$$> m(E_1 + E_2 + \dots + E_n)$$

$$> m|E| > 0$$

**Definition (7.22):**

Let  $\langle f_n \rangle$  be a sequence of real valued functions on  $[a, b]$ , we say that  $\langle f_n \rangle$  converges (point wise) to  $f$  on  $[a, b]$  if  $\forall \epsilon > 0$  ,  $\forall x \in [a, b]$  ,  $\exists k = k(\epsilon, x)$  such that  $|f_n(x) - f(x)| < \epsilon \quad \forall n > k$  .

And we say that  $\langle f_n \rangle$  converges uniformly to  $f$  on  $[a, b]$  if  $\forall \epsilon > 0$  ,  $\exists k = k(\epsilon)$  such that  $|f_n(x) - f(x)| < \epsilon \quad \forall n > k \quad \forall x \in [a, b]$ .

**Q<sub>1</sub>:** If  $\langle f_n \rangle$  is a sequence of real valued bounded function on  $[a, b]$  that converges point wise to  $f$  on  $[a, b]$  and  $\forall n \in \mathbb{N}$  the sequence  $\langle f_n \rangle$  is Riemann integrable on  $[a, b]$ . Is  $f$  Riemann integrable?

**Answer:** No in general as the following example show:

**Example:**

Let  $[a, b] \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  , let  $\{r_1, r_2, \dots, r_n\}$  be the set of rational numbers in  $[a, b]$

$\forall n \in \mathbb{N}$  ,  $f_n: [a, b] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  be defined by  $f_n(x) = \begin{cases} 2 & x \in \{r_1, r_2, \dots, r_n\} \\ -2 & x \notin \{r_1, r_2, \dots, r_n\} \end{cases}$ .

$$f_1(x) = \begin{cases} 2 & x \in \{r_1\} \\ -2 & x \notin \{r_1\} \end{cases}$$

$$f_2(x) = \begin{cases} 2 & x \in \{r_1, r_2\} \\ -2 & x \notin \{r_1, r_2\} \end{cases}$$

$$f_3(x) = \begin{cases} 2 & x \in \{r_1, r_2, r_3\} \\ -2 & x \notin \{r_1, r_2, r_3\} \end{cases}$$

$\vdots$

$D_{[a,b]} f_n = \{r_1, r_2, \dots, r_n\}$  is a negligible set  $\forall n$ . Hence  $f_n \in RI[a, b]$  by Lebesgue.

**Claim:**  $f_n(x) \xrightarrow{p.w} f(x)$ , where  $f(x) = \begin{cases} 2 & x \in [a, b] \cap Q \\ -2 & x \in [a, b] \cap Q' \end{cases}$

$$f_n(r_1) \xrightarrow{?} f(r_1),$$

$$f_n(r_2) \xrightarrow{?} f(r_2),$$

$\vdots$

$$f_n(r_n) \xrightarrow{?} f(r_n),$$

$$f_n(r_1) = f_1(r_1), f_2(r_1), \dots, f_n(r_1) = 2, 2, \dots, 2 \rightarrow 2 = f(r_1)$$

$$f_n(r_2) = f_1(r_2), f_2(r_2), \dots, f_n(r_2) = 2, 2, \dots, 2 \rightarrow 2 = f(r_2)$$

$$f_n(r_3) = f_1(r_3), f_2(r_3), \dots, f_n(r_3) = 2, 2, \dots, 2 \rightarrow 2 = f(r_3)$$

$$\text{If } x \notin \{r_1, r_2, \dots, r_n\} \quad \forall n, \text{ then } f_n(x) = -2 \rightarrow -2 \in [a, b] \cap Q'$$

Thus  $f_n(x) \xrightarrow{p.w} f(x)$  and  $f \notin RI[a, b]$ .

**H.W:**

$$f_n(x) = \begin{cases} n - n^2x & 0 < x < \frac{1}{n} \\ 0 & o.w \end{cases} \text{ converges point wise to 0.}$$

**Q<sub>2</sub>:** If  $\langle f_n \rangle$  is a sequence of real valued bounded functions on  $[a, b]$  that converges point wise to  $f$  on  $[a, b]$ ,  $\forall n \in N$  if the sequence  $\langle f_n \rangle$  is Riemann integrable on  $[a, b]$  and  $f$  Riemann integrable. Is  $\lim \int f_n = \int \lim f_n$ ?

**Answer:** No. in general as the following example show:

**Example:**

$$\forall n \in N, f_n: [a, b] \rightarrow R \text{ be defined by } f_n(x) = \begin{cases} n^2x & 0 \leq x \leq \frac{1}{n} \\ -n^2x + 2n & \frac{1}{2} \leq x \leq \frac{2}{n} \\ 0 & \frac{2}{n} \leq x \leq 1 \end{cases}.$$

$$f_1(x) = x \quad 0 \leq x < 1$$

$$f_2(x) = \begin{cases} 4x & 0 \leq x \leq \frac{1}{2} \\ -4x + 4 & \frac{1}{2} \leq x \leq 1 \end{cases}$$

$$f_3(x) = \begin{cases} 9x & 0 \leq x \leq \frac{1}{3} \\ -9x + 4 & \frac{1}{3} \leq x \leq \frac{2}{3} \\ 0 & \frac{2}{3} \leq x \leq 1 \end{cases}$$

$$f_4(x) = \begin{cases} 16x & 0 \leq x \leq \frac{1}{4} \\ -16x + 8 & \frac{1}{4} \leq x \leq \frac{1}{2} \\ 0 & o.w \end{cases}$$

$\int f_n = 1$  . Hence  $f_n \in RI[a, b]$

$$\int_0^1 f_n = \int_0^{\frac{1}{n}} n^2 x + \int_{\frac{1}{n}}^{\frac{2}{n}} -n^2 x + 2n + \int_{\frac{2}{n}}^1 0$$

$$= n^2 \int_0^{\frac{1}{n}} x - n^2 \int_{\frac{1}{n}}^{\frac{2}{n}} -n^2 x + \int_{\frac{1}{n}}^{\frac{2}{n}} 2n$$

$$f_n(x) \xrightarrow{p.w} 0$$

$$\int_0^1 0 = 0, \text{ hence in general } \lim \int f_n \neq \int \lim f_n$$

$$\int f_n = 1 \nrightarrow \int 0 = 0$$

**Note:** If the converges is uniformly the answer for two questions are yes.as in the following theorem:

### **Theorem (7.23):**

Let  $\langle f_n \rangle$  be a sequence of bounded functions on  $[a, b]$  that converges uniformly to  $f$  on  $[a, b]$  and if  $\forall n \in N$  ,  $f_n \in RI[a, b]$ , then  $f \in RI[a, b]$ .

Moreover  $\langle \int f_n \rangle$  converges to  $\int f$  **i.e**  $\lim \int f_n = \int \lim f_n$ .

**Proof:**

Since  $f_n \xrightarrow{u.} f$  and  $\langle f_n \rangle$  is bounded  $\forall n$ , then  $f$  is bounded by proposition (6.5).

Let  $D(f_n)$  = the set of discontinuous points of  $f_n \quad \forall n$  on  $[a, b]$ .

Since  $\forall n \in N$ ,  $f_n \in RI[a, b]$ , then  $\forall n \in N$ ,  $D(f_n)$  is a negligible set.

Let  $D = \cup_n D(f_n)$  is a negligible set, then  $\forall n \in N$ ,  $f_n$  is continuous on  $[a, b] - D$ .

Since  $f_n \xrightarrow{u.} f$  and  $\langle f_n \rangle$  is continuous on  $[a, b] - D$ , then by proposition (6.6)  $f$  is continuous on  $[a, b] - D$ , then  $D(f) \subseteq D$  where  $D(f)$  = the set of discontinuous points of  $f$ , then  $D(f)$  is a negligible set and hence  $f \in RI[a, b]$ .

$$\left| \int f_n - \int f \right| = \left| \int (f_n - f) \right| \leq \int |f_n - f|$$

Then  $\exists k(\epsilon)$  such that  $\left| \int f_n - \int f \right| < \int_a^b \frac{\epsilon}{b-a} = \frac{\epsilon}{b-a} \cdot (b-a) = \epsilon \quad \forall n > k, \quad \forall x$ .

## Chapter (8)

### **Differentiation:**

**Definition (8.1):**

Let  $f: (a, b) \rightarrow R$  be a function, we say that  $f$  is differentiable at  $x_0 \in (a, b)$  if for any sequence  $\langle x_n \rangle$  in  $(a, b)$  such that  $x_n \neq x_0 \quad \forall n$  and  $x_n \rightarrow x_0$ , there exists a real number  $\alpha = f'(x_0)$  such that the sequence

$$\frac{f(x_n) - f(x_0)}{x_n - x_0} \rightarrow \alpha$$

**i.e:-**  $\forall \langle x_n \rangle$  in  $(a, b)$  such that  $x_n \neq x_0 \quad \forall n$ ,  $x_n \rightarrow x_0$ ,  $\exists \alpha = f'(x_0)$  such that

$$\frac{f(x_n) - f(x_0)}{x_n - x_0} \rightarrow \alpha$$

$\alpha$  is called the derivative of  $f$  at  $x_0$ , also is denoted by  $\alpha = f'(x_0) = \frac{df}{dx} |_{x_0}$

$$\lim_{x \rightarrow x_0} \frac{f(x) - f(x_0)}{x - x_0} = f'(x_0)$$

Otherwise  $f$  is not differentiable at  $x_0$ .

### Remark (8.2):

If  $f$  is differentiable at each  $x_0 \in (a, b)$ , then we say that  $f$  is differentiable.

### Theorem (8.3):-

Let  $f: (a, b) \rightarrow R$  be a function then  $f$  is differentiable at  $x_0 \in (a, b)$  iff there exists a real number  $\alpha$  and a continuous function  $\omega: (a, b) \rightarrow R$  with  $\omega(x_0) = 0$  satisfies  $f(x) = f(x_0) + [(x - x_0)\alpha + (x - x_0)\omega(x)]$

### Proof:

$\Rightarrow$ ) Since  $f$  is differentiable at  $x_0 \in (a, b)$ , then  $\forall \langle x_n \rangle$  in  $(a, b)$  such that  $x_n \neq x_0 \quad \forall n$ ,  $x_n \rightarrow x_0$ ,  $\exists \alpha \in R$  such that  $\frac{f(x_n) - f(x_0)}{x_n - x_0} \rightarrow \alpha \quad \dots (*)$

Define  $\omega(x): (a, b) \rightarrow R$  as follows

$$\omega(x) = \begin{cases} \frac{f(x) - f(x_0)}{x - x_0} - \alpha & \text{if } x \neq x_0 \\ 0 & \text{if } x = x_0 \end{cases}$$

Claim:  $\omega$  is continuous

Let  $x_n \rightarrow x_0 \in (a, b)$  T.P  $\omega(x_n) \rightarrow \omega(x_0) = 0$ .

$$\omega(x_n) = \frac{f(x_n) - f(x_0)}{x_n - x_0} - \alpha \rightarrow 0 = \omega(x_0) \text{ by } (*)$$

Hence  $\omega$  is continuous.

$$x \neq x_0, \quad \omega(x) = \frac{f(x) - f(x_0)}{x - x_0} - \alpha = \frac{f(x) - f(x_0) - \alpha(x - x_0)}{x - x_0}$$

$$(x - x_0) \omega(x) = f(x) - f(x_0) - \alpha(x - x_0).$$

Thus

$$f(x) = f(x_0) + [(x - x_0)\alpha + (x - x_0) \omega(x)]$$

$\Leftrightarrow$  T.P  $f$  is differentiable at  $x_0$  we have  $\exists \alpha \in \mathbb{R}, \exists \omega: (a, b) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  continuous a  $\omega(x_0) = 0$

$$f(x) = f(x_0) + [(x - x_0)\alpha + (x - x_0) \omega(x)]$$

Let  $\langle x_n \rangle$  be a sequence in  $(a, b)$  such that  $x_n \neq x_0 \quad \forall n$  and  $x_n \rightarrow x_0$ ,

$$\frac{f(x_n) - f(x_0)}{x_n - x_0} \xrightarrow{?} \alpha$$

Since  $x_n \rightarrow x_0$  and  $\omega$  is continuous at  $x_0$ , then

$$\omega(x_n) \rightarrow \omega(x_0) = 0 \quad \dots (**)$$

$$(x - x_0) \omega(x) = f(x) - f(x_0) - \alpha(x - x_0)$$

$$\omega(x) = \frac{f(x) - f(x_0)}{x - x_0} - \alpha, \quad \omega(x_0) = 0$$

$$\omega(x_n) = \frac{f(x_n) - f(x_0)}{x_n - x_0} - \alpha \rightarrow 0 = \omega(x_0) \text{ from } (**)$$

Thus

$$\frac{f(x_n) - f(x_0)}{x_n - x_0} \rightarrow \alpha. \text{ And } f \text{ is differentiable at } x_0$$

**Proposition (8.4):-**

Let  $f: (a, b) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  be a function if  $f$  is differentiable at  $x_0 \in (a, b)$ , then  $f$  is a continuous at  $x_0$ .

**Proof:**



Since  $f$  is differentiable at  $x_0 \in (a, b)$ , then  $\exists$  a real number  $\alpha$  and a continuous function  $\omega: (a, b) \rightarrow R$  with  $\omega(x_0) = 0$  satisfies

$$f(x) = f(x_0) + (x - x_0)\alpha + (x - x_0) \cdot \omega(x)$$

Since  $f(x_0)$ ,  $(x - x_0)$  and  $\omega(x)$  are continuous functions.

Then  $f$  is a continuous at  $x_0$ .

### Remark:-

The convers of the above proposition in general is not true as the following example shows.

### Examples:-

$$7) \text{ Let } f: (-1, 1) \rightarrow R \text{ be defined by } f(x) = |x| = \begin{cases} x & x \geq 0 \text{ in } [0, 1) \\ -x & x < 0 \text{ in } (-1, 0) \end{cases}.$$

$f$  is a continuous at 0.

$$\text{Let } x_n \rightarrow 0, \quad f(x_n) = |x_n| \xrightarrow{?} f(0) = 0$$

But  $f$  is not differentiable at 0 i.e  $\exists \langle x_n \rangle$  in  $(a, b)$  such that  $x_n \neq x_0 \quad \forall n, \quad x_n \rightarrow x_0$ ,  
 $\exists \alpha$  such that  $\frac{f(x_n) - f(x_0)}{x_n - x_0} \nrightarrow \alpha$

$$\frac{1}{n} \rightarrow 0, \quad \frac{1}{n} \neq 0 \quad \forall n \quad \frac{f\left(\frac{1}{n}\right) - f(0)}{\frac{1}{n} - 0} = \frac{\frac{1}{n} - 0}{\frac{1}{n} - 0} = 1$$

$$\frac{-1}{n} \rightarrow 0, \quad \frac{-1}{n} \neq 0 \quad \forall n \quad \frac{f\left(\frac{-1}{n}\right) - f(0)}{\frac{-1}{n} - 0} = \frac{\frac{1}{n} - 0}{\frac{-1}{n} - 0} = -1$$

Thus  $\alpha$  is not unique and  $f$  is not differentiable at  $x_0$

Now, we have some examples about differentiation:

$$8) \text{ Let } f: (a, b) \rightarrow R \text{ be defined by } f(x) = c \quad \forall x \in (a, b) \quad c \in R.$$

$f$  is differentiable

Let  $x_0 \in (a, b)$  and let  $\langle x_n \rangle \in (a, b)$ ,  $x_n \rightarrow x_0$ ,  $x_n \neq x_0 \quad \forall n$ ,

$$\frac{f(x_n) - f(x_0)}{x_n - x_0} = \frac{c - c}{x_n - x_0} = 0$$

9) - Let  $f: (a, b) \rightarrow R$  be defined by  $f(x) = x \quad \forall x \in (a, b)$ .  
 $f$  is differentiable

Let  $x_0 \in (a, b)$  and let  $\langle x_n \rangle \in (a, b)$ ,  $x_n \rightarrow x_0$ ,  $x_n \neq x_0 \quad \forall n$ ,

$$\frac{f(x_n) - f(x_0)}{x_n - x_0} = \frac{x_n - x_0}{x_n - x_0} = 1$$

10) Let  $f: (a, b) \rightarrow R$  be defined by  $f(x) = x^2$ . is  $f$  differentiable?

Let  $x_0 \in (a, b)$  and let  $\langle x_n \rangle \in (a, b)$ ,  $x_n \rightarrow x_0$ ,  $x_n \neq x_0 \quad \forall n$ ,

$$\frac{f(x_n) - f(x_0)}{x_n - x_0} = \frac{x_n^2 - x_0^2}{x_n - x_0} = \frac{(x_n - x_0) \cdot (x_n + x_0)}{(x_n - x_0)} = x_n + x_0 \rightarrow x_0 + x_0 = 2x_0$$

Then  $f$  is differentiable

11) Let  $f: (a, b) \rightarrow R$  be defined by  $f(x) = \begin{cases} -2 & x \in Q \cap (a, b) \\ 3 & x \in Q' \cap (a, b) \end{cases}$ .

$f$  is not differentiable (H.W).

### Proposition (8.5):

Let  $f, g: (a, b) \rightarrow R$  be differentiable functions at  $x_0$ , then:

1.  $f \pm g$  is differentiable at  $x_0$  and  $(f \pm g)'(x_0) = f'(x_0) \pm g'(x_0)$ .
2.  $f \cdot g$  is differentiable at  $x_0$  and  $(f \cdot g)'(x_0) = f(x_0) \cdot g'(x_0) + f'(x_0) \cdot g(x_0)$ .
3.  $\forall c \in R$   $c \cdot f$  is differentiable at  $x_0$  and  $(c \cdot f)'(x_0) = cf'(x_0)$ .
4.  $\frac{f}{g}$  is differentiable at  $x_0$ ,  $g(x_0) \neq 0$  and  $\left(\frac{f}{g}\right)'(x_0) = \frac{g(x_0)f'(x_0) - f(x_0)g'(x_0)}{(g(x_0))^2}$ .

### Proof:(4)

Let  $\langle x_n \rangle \in (a, b)$ ,  $x_n \rightarrow x_0$ ,  $x_n \neq x_0 \quad \forall n$ ,

$$\begin{aligned}
& \frac{\left(\frac{f}{g}\right)(x_n) - \left(\frac{f}{g}\right)(x_0)}{x_n - x_0} \stackrel{?}{\rightarrow} \alpha \\
& \frac{\frac{f(x_n)}{g(x_n)} - \frac{f(x_0)}{g(x_0)}}{x_n - x_0} = \frac{f(x_n)g(x_0) - f(x_0)g(x_n)}{(x_n - x_0)g(x_n)g(x_0)} \\
& = \frac{f(x_n)g(x_0) - f(x_0)g(x_0) + f(x_0)g(x_0) - f(x_0)g(x_n)}{(x_n - x_0)g(x_n)g(x_0)} \\
& = \left[ \frac{f(x_n) - f(x_0)}{(x_n - x_0)g(x_n)g(x_0)} \right] \cdot g(x_0) - \left[ \frac{g(x_n) - g(x_0)}{(x_n - x_0)g(x_n)g(x_0)} \right] \cdot f(x_0)
\end{aligned}$$

Since  $x_n \rightarrow x_0$ ,  $x_n \neq x_0 \quad \forall n$ ,  $f$  and  $g$  are differentiable function at  $x_0$ , then  $\exists \alpha_1 = f'(x_0)$  and  $\exists \alpha_2 = g'(x_0)$  such that.

$$\frac{f(x_n) - f(x_0)}{(x_n - x_0)} \rightarrow \alpha_1 \quad \text{and} \quad \frac{g(x_n) - g(x_0)}{(x_n - x_0)} \rightarrow \alpha_2$$

And  $f(x_n) \rightarrow f(x_0)$ ,  $g(x_n) \rightarrow g(x_0)$  continuous

$$\begin{aligned}
& \left[ \frac{f(x_n) - f(x_0)}{(x_n - x_0)g(x_n)g(x_0)} \cdot g(x_0) \right] - \left[ f(x_0) \cdot \frac{g(x_n) - g(x_0)}{(x_n - x_0)g(x_n)g(x_0)} \right] \\
& \frac{f'(x_0) \cdot g(x_0)}{(g(x_0))^2} - \frac{f(x_0) \cdot g'(x_0)}{(g(x_0))^2} = \frac{g(x_0)f'(x_0) - f(x_0) \cdot g'(x_0)}{(g(x_0))^2}
\end{aligned}$$

### **Proposition (8.6): (Chain Rule)**

Let  $f : I \rightarrow R$  be a differentiable function at  $x_0$  and  $g : J \rightarrow R$  be a differentiable function at  $f(x_0)$ , then  $g \circ f$  is differentiable at  $x_0$  and  $(g \circ f)'(x_0) = f'(x_0) \cdot g'(f(x_0))$ ;  $I, J$  are open intervals.

### **Proof:**

Since  $f$  is differentiable at  $x_0 \exists \alpha_1 = f'(x_0)$  and a continuous function  $\omega_1 : I \rightarrow R$  with  $\omega_1(x_0) = 0$ ,  $\omega_1$  satisfies:

$$f(x) = f(x_0) + (x - x_0)\alpha_1 + (x - x_0)\omega_1(x) \quad \cdots (1)$$

Since  $g$  is differentiable at  $f(x_0) = y_0$   $f(x) = y$ ,  $\exists \alpha_2 = g'(y_0) = g'(f(x_0))$  and a continuous function  $\omega_2: J \rightarrow R$  with  $\omega_2(y_0) = 0$ ,  $\omega_2$  satisfies:

$$g(y) = g(y_0) + (y - y_0)\alpha_2 + (y - y_0)\omega_2(y) \quad \dots (2)$$

$$g(f(x)) - g(f(x_0)) = (f(x) - f(x_0))[\alpha_2 + \omega_2(y)]$$

$$g(f(x)) - g(f(x_0)) = (x - x_0) \cdot [\alpha_1 + \omega_1(x)] \cdot [\alpha_2 + \omega_2(y)]$$

$$\frac{g(f(x)) - g(f(x_0))}{x - x_0} = [\alpha_1 + \omega_1(x)] \cdot [\alpha_2 + \omega_2(f(x))]$$

$$= \alpha_1 \cdot \alpha_2$$

$$= f'(x_0) \cdot g'(f(x_0)).$$

### Examples:-

1) Let  $f: (a, b) \rightarrow R$  be a function defined by  $f(x) = x^n \quad \forall x \in (a, b)$ ,  $n \in Z$ ,  
 $f'(x_0) = n x_0^{n-1}$ . **(H.W)**

2)  $h(x) = (x^2 + 2x)^8 \quad \forall x \in (a, b)$ ,  $f(x) = x^2 + 2x \quad \forall x \in (a, b)$ ,

$$g(x) = x^8 \quad \forall x \in (a, b), \quad h(x) = (g \circ f)(x_0)$$

$$(g \circ f)'(x_0) = f'(x_0) \cdot g'(f(x_0)) = (2x_0 + 2) \cdot 8(x_0^2 + 2x_0)^7$$

$$= 8(x_0^2 + 2x_0)^7 \cdot (2x_0 + 2)$$

### Definition (8.7):

Let  $f: (a, b) \rightarrow R$  be a function, let  $x_0 \in (a, b)$ , we say that  $f$  is increasing at  $x_0$ , if there exists an open interval  $V$ , ( $x_0 \in V$ ) such that  $\forall x \in V$  if  $x < x_0$ , then  $f(x) < f(x_0)$ , and if  $x > x_0$ , then  $f(x) > f(x_0)$ .

And  $f$  is decreasing at  $x_0$ , if there exists an open interval  $V$ , ( $x_0 \in V$ ) such that  $\forall x \in V$  if  $x_0 < x$ , then  $f(x_0) > f(x)$ , and if  $x_0 > x$ , then  $f(x_0) < f(x)$ .

If  $f$  is increasing at  $x_0$ ,  $\forall x_0 \in (a, b)$ , then  $f$  is increasing function and if  $f$  is decreasing at  $x_0$ ,  $\forall x_0 \in (a, b)$ , then  $f$  is decreasing.

### Theorem (8.8):

Let  $f: (a, b) \rightarrow R$  be a differentiable function at  $x_0$ , if  $f'(x_0) > 0$ , then  $f$  is increasing at  $x_0$  and if  $f'(x_0) < 0$ , then  $f$  is decreasing at  $x_0$ . Hence if  $f'(x_0) \neq 0$ , then there exists an open interval  $V$ ,  $(x_0 \in V)$  such that  $f$  is 1-1 and on  $V$ .

### Proof:

### The inverse function theorem (8.9):

Let  $f: I \rightarrow R$  be a differentiable function at  $x_0$ , if  $f'(x_0) \neq 0$ , then there exists an open interval  $V$  and an inverse function  $g$  of  $f$  where  $g: f(V) \rightarrow V$  and  $g$  is differentiable at  $f(x_0)$ . Moreover  $g'(f(x_0)) = \frac{1}{f'(x_0)}$ ;  $I$  is open intervals.

### Proof:

Since  $f'(x_0) \neq 0$ , then by theorem (8.8) there exists an open interval  $V$ ,  $x_0 \in V$  and  $f: V \rightarrow R$  is 1-1.

$f: V \rightarrow f(V)$  is 1-1 and onto since if  $y \in f(V)$ ,  $y = f(x)$ ;  $x \in V$ . Hence  $f$  has inverse say

$g: f(V) \rightarrow V$ ,  $V \xrightarrow{f} f(V) \xrightarrow{g} V$ ,  $g \circ f = I_V$ ,  $f(V) \xrightarrow{g} V \xrightarrow{f} f(V)$ ,  $f \circ g = I_{f(V)}$ .

$(g \circ f)(x) = x \quad \forall x \in V$ ,  $(g \circ f)'(x) = 1$ , chain rule  $g'(f(x)) \cdot f'(x) = 1$  at  $x_0$ , then

$g'(f(x_0)) \cdot f'(x_0) = 1$ , then  $g'(f(x_0)) = \frac{1}{f'(x_0)}$ , where  $f'(x_0) \neq 0$  [given].

Since  $f$  is differentiable at  $x_0$ , then  $\exists \omega_1: I \rightarrow R$  continuous and  $\omega_1(x_0) = 0$  satisfies:

$$f(x) - f(x_0) = (x - x_0) \cdot [f'(x_0) + \omega_1(x)] \quad \dots (1)$$

$$\begin{aligned} g(f(x)) - g(f(x_0)) &= (f(x) - f(x_0)) \left[ \frac{1}{f'(x_0)} + \omega_2(f(x)) \right] \\ &= (x - x_0) \cdot (f'(x_0) + \omega_1(x)) \cdot \left[ \frac{1}{f'(x_0)} + \omega_2(f(x)) \right] \end{aligned}$$

$$(g \circ f)(x) - (g \circ f)(x_0) = (x - x_0) \cdot (f'(x_0) + \omega_1(x)) \cdot \left[ \frac{1}{f'(x_0)} + \omega_2(f(x)) \right]$$

$$\begin{aligned}\frac{x-x_0}{x-x_0} &= (f'(x_0) + \omega_1(x)) \cdot \left[ \frac{1}{f'(x_0)} + \omega_2(f(x)) \right] \\ 1 &= (f'(x_0) + \omega_1(x)) \cdot \left[ \frac{1}{f'(x_0)} + \omega_2(f(x)) \right] \\ \frac{1}{f'(x_0) + \omega_1(x)} - \frac{1}{f'(x_0)} &= \omega_2(f(x))\end{aligned}$$

Thus  $\omega_2(f(x))$  is continuous on  $f(x)$ . And

$$\omega_2(f(x_0)) = \frac{1}{f'(x_0) + \omega_1(x_0)} - \frac{1}{f'(x_0)} = 0, \text{ since } \omega_1(x_0) = 0$$

### **Definition (8.10):**

Let  $f: S \rightarrow R$  be a function  $S \subseteq R$ , we say that  $x_0 \in S$  is a local maximum point, if there exists an open interval  $V \ni x_0$ , such that  $\forall x \in V, f(x) \leq f(x_0)$ , and we say that  $z_0 \in S$  is a local minimum point, if there exists an open interval  $U \ni z_0$  and  $f(z_0) \leq f(x) \quad \forall x \in U$ .

### **Proposition (8.11):**

Let  $f: I \rightarrow R$  be a differentiable function, if  $x_0$  is either a local minimum point or a local maximum point, then  $f'(x_0) = 0$

#### **Proof:**

If  $f'(x_0) \neq 0$ , then either  $f'(x_0) < 0$ , then  $f$  is decreasing at  $x_0$ , or  $f'(x_0) > 0$ , then  $f$  is increasing at  $x_0$  in each case  $x_0$  is not local minimum and not local maximum a contradiction, hence  $f'(x_0) = 0$

### **Remark (8.12):-**

In general the convers of the above proposition is not true as the following example shows:-

#### **Example:-**

Let  $f: (-2,2) \rightarrow R$  be defined by  $f(x) = x^3$ .

$$f'(0) = 0$$

Since  $f$  is increasing at  $x_0$ , then  $x_0$  is not local minimum and not local maximum

### Roll's theorem (8.13):

Let  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  be a differentiable function on  $(a, b)$  and continuous on  $[a, b]$ , if  $f(a) = f(b)$ , then there exists  $c \in (a, b)$ ,  $a < c < b$  such that  $f'(c) = 0$ .

#### Proof:

If  $f$  is constant, then  $f'(x) = 0 \quad \forall x \in (a, b)$

If  $f$  is not constant

Since  $f$  is continuous on  $[a, b]$  (compact set), then  $f$  has maximum and minimum values say  $x_0, y_0$ .

i.e  $\exists x_0, y_0 \in [a, b]$  such that  $f(x_0) \leq f(x) \leq f(y_0) \quad \forall x \in [a, b]$

Clearly  $f(x_0) \neq f(y_0)$  since  $f$  is not constant.

$x_0, y_0$  maximum and minimum points, then  $x_0$  is local minimum, then  $f'(x_0) = 0$  by (8.11), put  $x_0 = c$

Clearly  $x_0 \neq a, b$  and  $y_0 \neq a, b$ , since if  $x_0 = a$  or  $b$ , then  $f(x_0) = f(a) = f(b) = f(y_0)$

Or  $y_0 = a$  or  $b$ , then  $f(x_0) = f(a) = f(b) = f(y_0)$

Then  $f$  is constant C!

Say  $x_0 \neq a$  or  $b$ , then  $f'(x_0) = 0$ , put  $x_0 = c$ .

And  $y_0 \neq a$  or  $b$ , then  $f'(y_0) = 0$ , put  $y_0 = c$ .

### Mean Value Theorem (8.14):

Let  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  be a differentiable function on  $(a, b)$  and continuous on  $[a, b]$ , then there exists  $c \in (a, b)$  such that  $f'(c) = \frac{f(b)-f(a)}{b-a}$ .

#### Proof:

Define  $g: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  by:-

$$g(x) = f(x) - f(a) - \frac{f(b) - f(a)}{b - a}(x - a)$$

$g$  is differentiable function on  $(a, b)$  and continuous on  $[a, b]$

$$g(a) = f(a) - f(a) - \frac{f(b)-f(a)}{b-a}(a-a) = 0$$

$$g(b) = f(b) - f(a) - \frac{f(b)-f(a)}{b-a}(b-a) = 0$$

So that  $g(a) = g(b)$ , then by Roll's theorem  $\exists c \in (a, b)$  such that  $g'(c) = 0$ .

Then  $0 = g'(c) = f'(c) - \frac{f(b)-f(a)}{b-a}$ . Thus

$$f'(c) = \frac{f(b) - f(a)}{b - a}$$

## Chapter (9)

### Measure Theory:

#### The length of open bounded intervals:

**Step 1.** If  $I = (a, b) = \{x \in R: a < x < b\}$  is an open bounded interval, then the length of  $I$  is denoted by  $\Delta(I)$  or  $\Delta((a, b))$  and defined by:

$$\Delta(I) = \begin{cases} b - a & \text{if } I = (a, b) \\ 0 & \text{if } I = \emptyset \end{cases}$$

Where  $\emptyset$  is the empty set

1.  $\Delta(I) = \Delta((a, b)) = b - a \geq 0$   
 $\quad \quad \quad = \dim(I) = \sup\{d(x, y): x, y \in (a, b)\}$
2. If  $I, J$  are two open intervals with  $I \subseteq J$ , then  $\Delta(I) \leq \Delta(J)$ .
3. If  $I, J$  are two open intervals, then  $\Delta(I \cup J) \leq \Delta(I) + \Delta(J)$  and  $\Delta(I \cup J) + \Delta(I \cap J) = \Delta(I) + \Delta(J)$ , if  $I \cap J = \emptyset$ , then  $\Delta(I \cup J) = \Delta(I) + \Delta(J)$ .

In general if  $I_1, I_2, \dots, I_n$  are open intervals, then  $\Delta(\cup_{i=1}^n I_i) \leq \sum_{i=1}^n \Delta(I_i)$

If  $I_1, I_2, \dots, I_n$  are disjoint, then  $\Delta(\cup_{i=1}^n I_i) = \sum_{i=1}^n \Delta(I_i)$ .

4. If  $\{I_n\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$  is a countable number of open intervals, then  $\Delta(\cup_n I_n) \leq \sum_n \Delta(I_n)$  and if  $\{I_n\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$  are disjoint  $I_j \cap I_k = \emptyset \quad \forall j, k$ , then  $\Delta(\cup_n I_n) = \sum_n \Delta(I_n)$ .



$$\begin{aligned}
5. \quad \Delta(I+t) &= \Delta(I) \quad \forall t \in \mathbb{R}. \text{ Where } I+t = \{x+t: x \in I\}. \\
\Delta(I+t) &= \sup\{|(x+t)-(y+t)|: x+t, y+t \in (I+t)\} = \sup\{|x-y|: x, y \in I\} \\
&= \Delta(I)
\end{aligned}$$

## The length of open bounded sets:

**Step 2.** If  $G$  is any bounded open subset of  $\mathbb{R}$

Lemma (9.1):-

Every open bounded subset of  $\mathbb{R}$  can be written as a union of a countable number of disjoint unique open intervals and this representation is unique.

i.e  $\exists \{I_n\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ ,  $I_n$  are open intervals  $\forall n \quad I_j \cap I_k = \emptyset \quad \forall j, k$ ,  $G = \bigcup_n I_n$ . Hence by lemma (9.1) if  $G$  is an open subset (interval) of  $\mathbb{R}$ , then,  $G = \bigcup_n I_n$

Let  $\mu(G) = \Delta(G) = \Delta(\bigcup_n I_n) = \sum_n \Delta(I_n)$  (disjoin).

Is  $\sum_n \Delta(I_n)$  exists?

Let  $S_1 = \Delta(I_1)$

$S_2 = \Delta(I_1) + \Delta(I_2)$

$\vdots$

$S_n = \Delta(I_1) + \dots + \Delta(I_n) = \sum_{i=1}^n \Delta(I_i)$

Let  $\langle S_n \rangle$  be the sequence of partial sum of  $\sum_n \Delta(I_n)$ .

$S_1 = \Delta(I_1) < S_2 = \Delta(I_1) + \Delta(I_2) < \dots < S_n = \Delta(I_1) + \dots + \Delta(I_n)$

Then  $S_1 < S_2 < \dots < S_n$ . Thus  $\langle S_n \rangle$  is an increasing sequence

Since  $G = \bigcup_n I_n$ ,  $G$  is bounded, then  $\bigcup_n I_n$  is bounded, hence  $\exists$  an open interval (ball)

$I$ ;  $G \subseteq I$ , then  $\bigcup_n I_n \subseteq I$ .

$\Delta(\bigcup_n I_n) = \sup\{|x-y|: x, y \in \bigcup_n I_n\} = \sum_n \Delta(I_n) = L$

$S_1 = \Delta(I_1) \leq L$ .

$\forall n$ ,  $S_n \leq \sum_n \Delta(I_n) = L$ , then  $S_n$  is bounded, hence  $\langle S_n \rangle$  is bounded and monotonic sequence.

Thus  $\sum_n \Delta(I_n)$  converges ( $\sum_n \Delta(I_n) = L$ ) and  $\mu(G) = \sum_n \Delta(I_n)$  exists.

### Note :-

1  $\mu(G) = \Delta(G) \geq 0$ , ( $\Delta(G) = \sum_n \Delta(I_n)$ ),  $\mu(\emptyset) = \Delta(G) = 0$

2 If  $G_1, G_2$  are open bounded subset of  $R$  with  $G_1 \subseteq G_2$ , then  $\mu(G_1) \leq \mu(G_2)$ .

By (9.1) [ $G_1 = \cup_n I_n \subseteq G_2 = \cup_m I_m$ , then  $\sum_n \Delta(I_n) \leq \sum_m \Delta(I_m)$ . Thus  $\mu(G_1) \leq \mu(G_2)$ ].

3 If  $G_1, G_2$  are open bounded subset of  $R$ , then  $\mu(G_1 \cup G_2) \leq \mu(G_1) + \mu(G_2)$ .

$G_1 = \cup_n I_n$ ,  $G_2 = \cup_m I_m$ ,  $G_1 \cup G_2 = \cup_{nm} (\cup_n I_n \cup_m I_m) = \cup_{nm} K_{n,m}$

$\mu(G_1 \cup G_2) \leq \sum_{nm} \Delta(K_{n,m}) = \sum_n \Delta(I_n) + \sum_m \Delta(I_m) = \mu(G_1) + \mu(G_2)$

In general if  $G_1, G_2, \dots, G_n$  are open bounded intervals, then  $\mu(\cup_{i=1}^n G_i) \leq \sum_{i=1}^n \mu(G_i)$

If  $G_1, G_2, \dots, G_n$  are disjoint, then  $\mu(\cup_{i=1}^n G_i) = \sum_{i=1}^n \mu(G_i)$ .

4 If  $\{G_n\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$  is a countable collection of open bounded subset of  $R$ , then

$\mu(\cup_n G_n) \leq \sum_n \mu(G_n)$  and if  $\{G_n\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$  are disjoint  $G_j \cap G_k = \emptyset \quad \forall j, k$ , then

$\mu(\cup_n G_n) = \sum_n \mu(G_n)$ .

5 If  $G$  is open bounded set, then  $\Delta(G + t) = \Delta(G) \quad \forall t \in R$

$\mu(G + t) = \mu(G) \quad \forall t \in R$ , where  $G + t = \{x + t : x \in G\}$ .

$\mu(G + t) = \Delta(G + t) = \sum_n \Delta(I_n + 1) = \sum_n \Delta(I_n + t) = \sum_n \Delta(I_n) = \mu(G)$

**Step 3.** If  $S$  is any bounded subset of  $R$ , let

$$A = \{G : S \subseteq G \text{ is open and bounded}\} \neq \emptyset$$

$S$  is bounded, then a ball  $I$  (open interval) open and bounded such that  $S \subseteq I$ .

$B = \{\mu(G) = \Delta(G) \geq 0 : S \subseteq G\}$  bounded below, since  $R$  is complete,

Let  $\mu^*(S) = \inf \{\mu(G) = \Delta(G) : S \subseteq G, G \text{ is open and bounded}\}$

$\mu^*(S)$  is called the outer measure of  $S$ . (for short we write  $\mu^*(S)$  by  $\mu(S)$ ).

### Examples:-

12) If  $S = \emptyset$

$\mu^*(S) = \inf \{\mu(G) = \Delta(G) : \emptyset \subseteq G, G \text{ is open and bounded}\}.$

$$= \inf \left\{ \Delta(G_\epsilon) : \emptyset \subseteq \left( \frac{-\epsilon}{2}, \frac{\epsilon}{2} \right) = G_\epsilon, \forall \epsilon \right\}$$

$$= \inf \{ \epsilon : \forall \epsilon > 0 \} = 0$$

13) - If  $S = \{x\}$

$$\mu^*(S) = \inf \{ \mu(G) = \Delta(G) : \{x\} \subseteq G, G \text{ is open and bounded} \}.$$

$$= \inf \left\{ \Delta(G_\epsilon) : \{x\} \subseteq \left( x - \frac{\epsilon}{2}, x + \frac{\epsilon}{2} \right) = G_\epsilon, \forall \epsilon \right\}, G_\epsilon \text{ is open and bounded.}$$

$$= \inf \{ \epsilon : 0 < \epsilon < 1 \} = 0$$

14) If  $S = \{x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n\}$   $I_i = \left( x_i - \frac{\epsilon}{2n}, x_i + \frac{\epsilon}{2n} \right)$

$$\mu^*(S) = \inf \{ \mu(G) = \Delta(G) : S \subseteq G = \bigcup_{i=1}^n I_i \}$$

$$= \inf \left\{ \sum_{i=1}^n \Delta(I_i) : \sum_{i=1}^n \frac{\epsilon}{n} = \frac{n\epsilon}{n} = \epsilon \right\} = 0.$$

15) If  $S = \{x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n, \dots\}$  is an infinite countable subset of  $R$ ,  $I_i = \left( x_i - \frac{\epsilon}{2^{i+2}}, x_i + \frac{\epsilon}{2^{i+2}} \right)$ ,  
 $G = \bigcup_{i \in N} I_i$

$$\mu^*(S) = \inf \{ \mu(G) = \Delta(G) = \sum_{i \in N} \Delta(I_i) : S \subseteq G = \bigcup_{i \in N} I_i \}$$

$$= \inf \left\{ \sum_{i \in N} \Delta(I_i) = \sum_{i \in N} \frac{\epsilon}{2^{i+2}} = \sum_n \frac{\epsilon}{4} \left( \frac{1}{2} \right)^{i-1} \right\} = \inf \left\{ \frac{\frac{\epsilon}{4}}{1 - \frac{1}{2}} \right\} = \inf \left\{ \frac{\epsilon}{2} < \epsilon \right\} = 0.$$

16) If  $S = [a, b]$

$$\mu^*(S) = \inf \left\{ \mu(G) = \Delta(G) = b - a + \frac{\epsilon}{2} : [a, b] \subseteq \left( a - \frac{\epsilon}{2}, b \right) \text{ is open and bounded} \right\}$$

$$= b - a$$

17) If  $S = [a, b]$  **(H.W)**

18) If  $S$  is a bounded zero set, then  $\mu^*(S) = 0$  and conversely if  $\mu^*(S) = 0$ , then  $S$  is a zero set

**Proof:**

Let  $S$  be a bounded zero set

**i.e**  $\forall \epsilon > 0$ ,  $\exists \{I_n\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$  of open interval such that:

1.  $S \subseteq \cup_n I_n$ .

2.  $\sum_n |I_n| < \epsilon$ .

T.P  $\mu^*(S) = \inf \{ \mu(G) = \Delta(G) : S \subseteq G, G \text{ is open and bonded} \} = 0$

Take  $G = \cup_n I_n$ .

$$\mu^*(S) = \inf \{ \Delta(G) = \Delta(\cup_n I_n) \leq \sum_n \Delta(I_n) < \epsilon \} = 0$$

Conversely, let  $\mu^*(S) = 0$ . T.P  $S$  is a zero set.

Let  $\epsilon > 0$ , then  $\exists G$  open and bounded subset of  $R$  such that  $\Delta(G) < \epsilon$ .

$$0 = \mu^*(S) = \inf \{ \mu(G) = \Delta(G) : S \subseteq G, G \text{ is open and bonded} \}$$

Since  $G$  is open, then by lemma  $G$  is a union of open balls (intervals in  $R$ ).

Thus  $G = \cup_n I_n$ ,  $\{I_n\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$  of open intervals in  $R$ .

1.  $S \subseteq G = \cup_n I_n$ .

2. Since  $\mu(G) = \Delta(G) < \epsilon$ , then  $\mu(G) = \Delta(\cup_n I_n) \leq \sum_n |I_n| < \epsilon$ .

**Bounded measurable sets:**

**Definition (9.2):**

Let  $S$  be a bounded subset of  $R$ , we say that  $S$  is a measurable set, if  $\forall \epsilon > 0$ ,  $\exists$  an open bounded subset  $G$  of  $R$  such that  $S \subseteq G$  and  $\mu^*(G - S) < \epsilon$ .

**Note:** If  $S$  is a measurable set, we put  $\mu(S) = \mu^*(S)$

**Examples:**

1) If  $S = (a, b]$  is  $S$  measurable set?

Let  $\epsilon > 0$ ,

take  $G = \left(a, b + \frac{\epsilon}{2}\right)$  ,  $(a, b] \subseteq G = \left(a, b + \frac{\epsilon}{2}\right)$

$$G - (a, b] = \left(b, b + \frac{\epsilon}{2}\right)$$

$$\mu^*(G - (a, b]) = \mu^*\left(\left(b, b + \frac{\epsilon}{2}\right)\right) = \Delta\left(b, b + \frac{\epsilon}{2}\right) = \frac{\epsilon}{2} < \epsilon.$$

Hence  $S = (a, b]$  is measurable.

2) If  $S = \{x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n\} \subseteq R$ . is  $S$  measurable set?

Let  $\epsilon > 0$   $I_i = \left(x_i - \frac{\epsilon}{4n}, x_i + \frac{\epsilon}{4n}\right)$  ,  $i = 1, 2, \dots, n$  .  $S \subseteq G = \bigcup_{i=1}^n I_i$

$$G - S = \bigcup_{i=1}^n I_i - \{x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n\}$$

$$= \bigcup_{i=1}^n \left( \left(x_i - \frac{\epsilon}{4n}, x_i\right) \cup \left(x_i, x_i + \frac{\epsilon}{4n}\right) \right)$$

$$\mu^*(G - S) = \mu^*\left(\bigcup_{i=1}^n \left( \left(x_i - \frac{\epsilon}{4n}, x_i\right) \cup \left(x_i, x_i + \frac{\epsilon}{4n}\right) \right)\right).$$

$$= \sum_{i=1}^n \left( \Delta\left(x_i - \frac{\epsilon}{4n}, x_i\right) + \Delta\left(x_i, x_i + \frac{\epsilon}{4n}\right) \right)$$

$$= \sum_{i=1}^n \frac{\epsilon}{4n} + \frac{\epsilon}{4n} = \sum_{i=1}^n \frac{\epsilon}{2n} = \frac{n\epsilon}{2n} = \frac{\epsilon}{2} < \epsilon$$

3) If  $S = [a, b]$  bounded. is  $S$  measurable set?

$$\mu^*([a, b]) = \inf \left\{ \mu(G) = \Delta(G) : [a, b] \subseteq G = \left(a - \frac{\epsilon}{2}, b + \frac{\epsilon}{2}\right) \text{ is open and bounded} \right\}$$

$$= \inf \left\{ \Delta\left(\left(a - \frac{\epsilon}{2}, b + \frac{\epsilon}{2}\right)\right) : \right\} = \inf \{b - a + \epsilon\} = b - a.$$

4) If  $S = [a, b)$  ,  $(a, b)$  . is  $S$  measurable set? **(H.W)**

### **Proposition (9.3):**

Let  $S$  be a bounded measurable set, then

- 1  $\mu(S) \geq 0$  ,  $\mu(\emptyset) = 0$  .
- 2 If  $S_1$  ,  $S_2$  are measurable sets with  $S_1 \subseteq S_2$  , then  $\mu(S_1) \leq \mu(S_2)$ .
- 3 If  $S_1$  ,  $S_2$  are measurable sets, then  $\mu(S_1 \cup S_2) + \mu(S_1 \cap S_2) = \mu(S_1) + \mu(S_2)$  , then  $\mu(S_1 \cup S_2) \leq \mu(S_1) + \mu(S_2)$  ,  
If  $S_1$  ,  $S_2$  are measurable disjoint sets, then  $\mu(S_1 \cup S_2) = \mu(S_1) + \mu(S_2)$  .
- 4 If  $\{S_n\}$  is a collection of measurable bounded sets, if  $S = \bigcup_n S_n$  is bounded, then  $S$  is measurable set and  $\mu(S) = \mu(\bigcup_n S_n) \leq \sum_n \mu(S_n)$  .  
If  $\{S_n\}$  disjoint, then  $\mu(S) = \mu(\bigcup_n S_n) = \sum_n \mu(S_n)$
- 5 If  $S$  is bounded measurable set and  $t \in R$ , then  $\mu(S + t) = \mu(S)$ .

### Proposition (9.4):

Let  $S$  be a bounded subset of  $R$ .  $S$  is a measurable set iff  $\forall \epsilon > 0$  ,  $\exists$  an open bounded subset of  $R$ ,  $G$  such that (1)  $S \subseteq G$ , (2)  $\mu(G - S) < \epsilon$  .

### Examples:

- 1) Every open bounded set is a measurable set.

Let  $\epsilon > 0$  , take  $G = S$  ,  $G \subseteq G$  ,  $\mu(G - G) = \mu(\emptyset) = 0 < \epsilon$  .

- 2) Every bounded interval is a measurable set.

$S = [a, b]$  , let  $\epsilon > 0$  , take  $G_n = \left(a - \frac{1}{n}, b + \frac{1}{n}\right)$  ,

$$1) [a, b] \subseteq G \quad , \quad 2) \mu\left(\left(a - \frac{1}{n}, b + \frac{1}{n}\right) - [a, b]\right) = \mu\left(\left(a - \frac{1}{n}, a\right) \cup \left(b, b + \frac{1}{n}\right)\right) \\ = \mu\left(\left(a - \frac{1}{n}, a\right)\right) + \mu\left(\left(b, b + \frac{1}{n}\right)\right) = \frac{2}{n} < \epsilon .$$

By Arch median  $\forall \epsilon > 0$  ,  $\exists k$  s.t  $\frac{2}{k} < \epsilon$

- 3) Every bounded countable (finite or infinite) subset of  $R$  is a measurable set

Let  $S = \{x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n, \dots\} \subseteq R$ , let  $G_i = \left(x_i - \frac{\epsilon}{2^{i+2}}, x_i + \frac{\epsilon}{2^{i+2}}\right)$  ,  $S \subseteq \bigcup_{i \in \mathbb{N}} G_i$

$$\mu^*(G - S) = \mu^*(\bigcup_{i \in \mathbb{N}} G_i - S) = \mu^*(\bigcup_{i \in \mathbb{N}} (G_i - \{x_i\})) \leq \sum_{i \in \mathbb{N}} \mu^*(G_i) < \epsilon$$

### Theorem (9.5):

let  $S$  be a bounded measurable subset of  $R$ , then.

- 1)  $\mu(S) \geq 0$  ,  $\mu(\emptyset) = 0$ .
- 2) If  $S_1, S_2$  are bounded measurable sets such that  $S_1 \subseteq S_2$  , if  $S_2$  is measurable, then  $S_1$  is measurable and  $\mu(S_1) \leq \mu(S_2)$
- 3) If  $S_1, S_2, \dots, S_n$  are bounded measurable sets, with  $\bigcup_{i=1}^n S_i$  is bounded, then  $\bigcup_{i=1}^n S_i$  is measurable and  $\mu(\bigcup_{i=1}^n S_i) \leq \sum_{i=1}^n \mu(S_i)$ .  
If  $S_i \cap S_j = \emptyset \quad \forall i \neq j$  , then  $\mu(\bigcup_{i=1}^n S_i) = \sum_{i=1}^n \mu(S_i)$
- 4) If  $S_1, S_2, \dots, S_n, \dots$  are bounded measurable subsets of  $R$  with  $\bigcup_n S_n$  is bounded, then  $\bigcup_n S_n$  is measurable sets and  $\mu(\bigcup_n S_n) \leq \sum_n \mu(S_n)$  .  
If  $\{S_n\}$  disjoint, then  $\mu(\bigcup_n S_n) = \sum_n \mu(S_n)$
- 5) If  $S$  is bounded measurable subsets of  $R$ , then for any  $t \in R$  ,  $S + t$  is a measurable set and  $\mu(S) = \mu(S + t)$  .

## Chapter (10)

### Lebesgue Theory of Integration:

#### Definition (10.1): Lebesgue Partition

Let  $S$  be a bounded measurable subset of  $R$  and  $\{S_i\}_{i=1}^n$  be a finite collection of subset of  $S$ .  $\{S_i\}_{i=1}^n$  is a Lebesgue partition on  $S$  if satisfies:

- 1)  $\bigcup_{i=1}^n S_i = S$
- 2)  $S_i$  are measurable sets  $\forall i = 1, 2, \dots, n$
- 3)  $\forall i \neq j$  ,  $S_i \cap S_j$  is a zero set.

#### Notes:

- 1) If  $P = \{S_i\}_{i=1}^n$  and  $P' = \{S_j\}_{j=1}^m$ , we say  $P'$  is a refinement to  $P$  if  $\forall j \in N$  ,  $S_j \in P$

2) If  $P = \{S_i\}_{i=1}^n$  and  $P' = \{S_j\}_{j=1}^m$  are Lebesgue partitions on  $S$ , then  $L = \{S_i \cap S_j : i = 1, 2, \dots, n, j = 1, 2, \dots, m\}$  is a Lebesgue partition on  $S$ .

### Definition (10.2): Lebesgue Integral

Let  $S$  be a bounded measurable set and  $f: S \rightarrow R$  be a bounded function. ) If  $P = \{S_i\}_{i=1}^n$  is a partition on  $S$ , put

$$M_i = \sup \{f(x): x \in S_i\}, \quad m_i = \inf \{f(x): x \in S_i\} \quad i = 1, 2, \dots, n.$$

And put  $M = \sup \{f(x): x \in S\}$ ,  $m = \inf \{f(x): x \in S\}$

Clearly:-  $m \leq m_i \leq M_i \leq M \quad \forall i = 1, 2, \dots, n$ .

Now define

$\bar{L}(f, P) = \sum_{i=1}^n M_i \mu(S_i)$  is called Lebesgue upper sum for Lebesgue partition  $P$ .

And

$\underline{L}(f, P) = \sum_{i=1}^n m_i \mu(S_i)$  is called Lebesgue lower sum Lebesgue partition  $P$ .

Clearly:-  $m_i \mu(S_i) \leq \underline{L}(f, P) \leq \bar{L}(f, P) \leq M_i \mu(S_i), \quad \forall i = 1, 2, \dots, n$ .

### Remarks:

(1) If  $P_2$  is a refinement to  $P_1$ , then.

$$\bar{L}(f, P_2) \leq \bar{L}(f, P_1)$$

$$\underline{L}(f, P_2) \geq \underline{L}(f, P_1)$$

(2) For any two partitions  $P_1$  and  $P_2$  on  $S$ .

$$\underline{L}(f, P_1) \leq \bar{L}(f, P_2) \quad \dots (1)$$

$$\bar{L}(f) = \{ \bar{L}(f, P): P \text{ is any partition on } S \} \subseteq R$$

$$\underline{L}(f) = \{ \underline{L}(f, P): P \text{ is any partition on } S \} \subseteq R.$$

From (1)  $\bar{L}(f)$  is bound below and  $\underline{L}(f)$  is bound above, by completeness of  $R$



Put  $L\bar{\int} f = \inf(\bar{L}(f))$  which is called Lebesgue upper integral and

$L\underline{\int} f = \sup(\underline{L}(f))$  which is called Lebesgue lower integral.

Clearly that:-  $L\underline{\int} f \leq L\bar{\int} f$ . If  $L\bar{\int} f = L\underline{\int} f$ , then  $f$  is called Lebesgue integrable and we write  $L\bar{\int} f = L\underline{\int} f = \int_S f$ .

### Remarks (10.3):

Every Riemann partition is a Lebesgue partition.

### Proof:

Let  $[a, b]$  be a closed interval. It's clear that  $[a, b]$  measurable.

Let  $\pi_n = \{a = x_0 < x_1 < x_2 < \dots < x_n = b\}$  be a partition on  $J_i = [x_{i-1}, x_i]$

1.  $\cup_{i=1}^n J_i = [a, b]$
2.  $J_i$  is a measurable sets  $\forall i$
3.  $\forall i \neq k, J_i \cap J_k = \emptyset$  or only one element which is a zero set.

Hence we have the following result.

### Proposition (10.4):-

If  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  is a bounded function and  $f$  is Riemann integrable, then  $f$  is Lebesgue integrable

### Proof:

By remark (10.3) every Riemann partition is a Lebesgue partition

$$\bar{R}(f) = \{\bar{R}(f, \pi): \pi \text{ is any partition on } [a, b]\}$$

$$\underline{R}(f) = \{\underline{R}(f, \pi): \pi \text{ is any partition on } [a, b]\}$$

$$\bar{L}(f) = \{\bar{L}(f, P): P \text{ is any partition on } [a, b]\}$$

$$\underline{L}(f) = \{\underline{L}(f, P): P \text{ is any partition on } [a, b]\}$$

It's clear that  $\bar{R}(f) \subseteq \bar{L}(f)$  and  $\underline{R}(f) \subseteq \underline{L}(f)$

Then

$$\sup(\underline{R}(f)) \leq \sup(\underline{L}(f))$$

$$\inf(\bar{R}(f)) \geq \inf(\bar{L}(f))$$

This means that

$$R \int f \leq L \int f \leq L \bar{\int} f \leq R \bar{\int} f$$

Since  $f$  is Riemann integrable, then  $R \int f = R \bar{\int} f$  and hence  $L \int f = L \bar{\int} f$ .

### Remark :

The converse of remark (10.4) is not true in general as the following example shows.

### Example :

Let  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  be defined by  $f(x) = \begin{cases} 1 & x \in Q \cap [a, b] \\ 5 & x \in Q' \cap [a, b] \end{cases}$

$D(f) = [a, b]$  is not a zero set, then by Lebesgue theorem  $f \notin RI[a, b]$ . Thus  $f$  is not Riemann integrable

Let  $S = [a, b]$ ,  $P = \{S_1, S_2\}$  where  $S_1 = Q \cap [a, b]$  and  $S_2 = Q' \cap [a, b]$ .

**Claim:**  $P$  is a Lebesgue partition

- 1)  $S_1 \cup S_2 = [a, b] = S$
- 2)  $\mu(S_1) = 0$ ,  $S_1 \cup S_2 = [a, b]$ ,  $S_1 \cap S_2 = \emptyset$  (disjoint)  
 $\mu(S_1 \cup S_2) = \mu(S_1) + \mu(S_2)$   
 $\mu([a, b]) = 0 + \mu(S_2) = b - a$ .  
 $\mu(S_2) = b - a$ .
- 3)  $S_1 \cap S_2 = \emptyset$  is a zero set.

$$M_i = \sup \{f(x): x \in S_i\}, \quad m_i = \inf \{f(x): x \in S_i\}$$

$$\bar{L}(f, P) = \sum_{i=1}^2 M_i \mu(S_i) = M_1 \mu(S_1) + M_2 \mu(S_2)$$

$$= 1(0) + 5(b - a) = 5(b - a)$$

$$\underline{L}(f, P) = \sum_{i=1}^2 m_i \mu(S_i) = m_1 \mu(S_1) + m_2 \mu(S_2)$$

$$= 1(0) + 5(b - a) = 5(b - a)$$

$$\bar{L}(f) = \{ 5(b - a) : \text{for any partition } P \}.$$

$$\underline{L}(f) = \{ 5(b - a) : \text{for any partition } P \}$$

$$L\bar{\int} f = \inf(\bar{L}(f)) = 5(b - a)$$

$$L\underline{\int} f = \sup(\underline{L}(f)) = 5(b - a)$$

$$\therefore L\bar{\int} f = L\underline{\int} f. \text{ Thus } f \text{ is Lebesgue integrable.}$$

### Proposition (10.5):-

Let  $S$  be a measurable bounded set and  $f: S \rightarrow R$  be a bounded function, then  $f$  is Lebesgue integrable iff for each  $\epsilon > 0$ , there exists a Lebesgue partition  $P_0$  such that  $\bar{L}(f, P_0) - \underline{L}(f, P_0) < \epsilon$ .

### Proof:

Compare with [Lemma \(7.6\)](#) in chapter (7).

### Some properties of lebesgue integral:

### Remarks :

19) Let  $S$  be a measurable bounded set and  $f: S \rightarrow R$  be a function defined by  $f(x) = a$ ,  $\forall x \in S$ ,  $a \in R$ , then  $f$  is Lebesgue integrable and  $\int_S f = a \mu(S)$

### Proof:

Let  $P = \{S_i\}_{i=1}^n$  be any partition on  $S$ .

$$M_i = \sup \{f(x) : x \in S_i\}, \quad m_i = \inf \{f(x) : x \in S_i\}$$

$$\begin{aligned}\bar{L}(f, P) &= \sum_{i=1}^n M_i \mu(S_i) = a\mu(S_1) + a\mu(S_2) + \cdots + a\mu(S_n) \\ &= a(\mu(S_1) + \mu(S_2) + \cdots + \mu(S_n)) = a\mu(S) ?\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}\cup_{i=1}^n S_i &= S \text{ and } S_i \cap S_j = \text{zero set, then } \mu(S) = \mu(\cup_{i=1}^n S_i) + \mu(\cap_{i=1}^n S_i) = \sum_{i=1}^n \mu(S_i) \\ \mu(S) &= \mu(\cup_{i=1}^n S_i) = \sum_{i=1}^n \mu(S_i) = a\mu(S) \\ \text{Thus } \bar{L}(f, P) &= a\mu(S) .\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}\underline{L}(f, P) &= \sum_{i=1}^n m_i \mu(S_i) = a\mu(S_1) + a\mu(S_2) + \cdots + a\mu(S_n) \\ &= a(\mu(S_1) + \mu(S_2) + \cdots + \mu(S_n)) = a\mu(S)\end{aligned}$$

$$\bar{L}(f) = \{ a\mu(S) : \text{for any partition } P \} .$$

$$\underline{L}(f) = \{ a\mu(S) : \text{for any partition } P \}$$

$$L\bar{\int} f = \inf(\bar{L}(f)) = a\mu(S)$$

$$L\underline{\int} f = \sup(\underline{L}(f)) = a\mu(S)$$

$$\therefore L\bar{\int} f = L\underline{\int} f = a\mu(S).$$

Thus  $f$  is Lebesgue integrable.

20) Let  $S$  is a bounded measurable set and  $f: S \rightarrow R$  be a bounded Lebesgue integrable function, if  $a \leq f(x) \leq b$ ,  $\forall x \in S$ , then  $a\mu(S) \leq \int_S f \leq b\mu(S)$ .

**Proof:**

Let  $P = \{S_i\}_{i=1}^n$  be a Lebesgue partition on  $S$ ,  $M_i = \sup \{f(x) : x \in S_i\}$

$$\begin{aligned}\bar{L}(f, P) &= \sum_{i=1}^n M_i \mu(S_i) = M_1\mu(S_1) + M_2\mu(S_2) + \cdots + M_n\mu(S_n) \\ &\leq b\mu(S_1) + b\mu(S_2) + \cdots + b\mu(S_n) \\ &= b(\mu(S_1) + \mu(S_2) + \cdots + \mu(S_n)) = b\mu(S)\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}\int_S f &= L\bar{\int} f = \inf\{\bar{L}(f) = \{\bar{L}(f, P) : \text{for any partition } P\}\} \\ &\leq b\mu(S)\end{aligned}$$

21) If  $S$  is a zero set and  $f: S \rightarrow R$  is a bounded function, then  $f$  is Lebesgue integrable and

$$\int_S f = 0.$$

**Proof:**

Let  $P = \{S_i\}_{i=1}^n$  be a Lebesgue partition on  $S$ .

$$1) \cup_{i=1}^n S_i = S.$$

$$2) S_i \text{ are measurable sets } \forall i$$

$$3) \forall i \neq j, S_i \cap S_j \text{ is a zero set.}$$

Since  $S$  is a zero set, then each  $S_i$  is a zero set and  $\mu(S_i) = 0, \forall i$ .

$M_i = \sup \{f(x): x \in S_i\}$ ,  $m_i = \inf \{f(x): x \in S_i\}$ , then

$$\begin{aligned} \bar{L}(f, P) &= \sum_{i=1}^n M_i \mu(S_i) = M_1 \mu(S_1) + M_2 \mu(S_2) + \cdots + M_n \mu(S_n) \\ &= M_1 \cdot 0 + M_2 \cdot 0 + \cdots + M_n \cdot 0 = 0 \end{aligned}$$

Similarly  $\underline{L}(f, P) = 0$ .

Then  $\underline{L} \int f = \bar{L} \int f = 0$ , hence  $f$  is Lebesgue integrable and  $\int_S f = 0$ .

22) If  $S$  is a bounded measurable set and  $f: S \rightarrow R$  is a bounded Lebesgue integrable function,

$$f(x) \geq 0, \forall x \in S, \text{ then } \int_S f \geq 0.$$

**Proof:**

From (2)  $0 \leq f(x), \forall x$ , then  $0 \cdot \mu(S) \leq \int_S f(x), \forall x$ . Thus

$$0 \leq \int_S f$$

**Proposition (10.6):-**

Let  $f: S \rightarrow R$  be bounded function,  $S$  be a measurable bounded set if  $A, B$  are subsets of  $S$  such that  $S = A \cup B$  and  $A \cap B = \emptyset$  and  $f$  is Lebesgue integrable, then

$$\int_S f = \int_A f + \int_B f$$

### Proposition (10.7):

Let  $S$  be a measurable bounded set and  $f, g: S \rightarrow R$  be bounded Lebesgue integrable functions, then.

$$\begin{aligned} 3) \quad & \int_S (f + g) = \int_S f + \int_S g \\ 4) \quad & \int_S (c \cdot f) = c \int_S f \quad \forall c \in R \end{aligned}$$

### Corollary (10.8):

If  $S$  is a measurable bounded set and  $f, g: S \rightarrow R$  are bounded Lebesgue integrable functions such that  $f(x) \leq g(x) \quad \forall x \in S$ , then  $\int_S f \leq \int_S g$ .

#### Proof:

$$\text{Let } h(x) = g(x) - f(x) \geq 0 \quad \forall x \in S$$

$$\text{By (4)} \quad 0 \leq \int_S h = \int (g - f) = \int_S g + \int_S -f = \int_S g - \int_S f.$$

Then

$$\int_S f \leq \int_S g.$$

### Corollary (10.9):

If  $S$  is a measurable bounded set and  $f: S \rightarrow R$  is a bounded Lebesgue integrable function, then  $|f|$  is Lebesgue integrable and  $\left| \int_S f \right| \leq \int_S |f|$ .

#### Proof: (H.W)

### Definition (10.10):

Let  $f, g: S \rightarrow R$  be functions, if there exists a zero set  $S_0 \subset S$  such that  $f(x) = g(x) \quad \forall x \notin S_0$  [  $\forall x \in (S - S_0)$  ], then we say that  $f = g$  almost everywhere (a.e)

### Proposition (10.11):

Let  $S$  is be bounded measurable set and  $f, g: S \rightarrow R$  be bounded functions, if  $f$  is Lebesgue integrable and  $f = g$  a.e, then  $g$  is Lebesgue integrable and  $\int_S f = \int_S g$ .

### Example:

Let  $f: [-2, 2] \rightarrow R$  be defined by  $f(x) = \begin{cases} 2 & x \in Q \cap [a, b] - \{0\} \\ -1 & x \in Q' \cap [a, b] - \sqrt{2} \\ 4 & x = \{0, \sqrt{2}\} \end{cases}$ .

$g(x) = -1 \quad \forall x \in [-2, 2], f(x) = g(x) \quad \forall x \in S_0 = Q' \cap [a, b] - \sqrt{2}$

$f = g$  a.e  $\forall x \notin Q \cap [a, b] \cup \{0, \sqrt{2}\}$

$$\int_S f = \int_S g = -1(4) = -4$$

### Measurable functions and integrable functions

#### Definition (Measurable functions) (10.12):

Let  $S \subseteq R, f: S \rightarrow R$  be bounded function,  $f$  is said to be a measurable function if for each open set  $G$  in  $R, f^{-1}(G) \subseteq S$  is a measurable set.

### Remarks:

- 1) If  $f: S \rightarrow R$  is a measurable function, then  $S$  is a measurable set.  
Since  $R$  is open, then  $f^{-1}(R) = S$  is a measurable set.
- 2) If  $S$  is a measurable set and  $f$  is a continuous function, then  $f$  is a measurable function.

#### Proof:

Let  $G$  be any open set, since  $f$  is a continuous function, then  $f^{-1}(G) \subseteq S, f^{-1}(G)$  is open set and  $S$  is a measurable set, hence  $f^{-1}(G)$  is a measurable set.

#### Proposition (10.13):

If  $S \subseteq R$  and  $f: S \rightarrow R$  is a function, then the following are equivalent:

- 1)  $f$  is a measurable function.

- 2) For each closed set  $E \subseteq R$ , then  $f^{-1}(E)$  is a measurable set.
- 3) For each  $[a, b), [a, b], (a, b) \subseteq R$ , then  $f^{-1}([a, b)), f^{-1}([a, b]), f^{-1}((a, b))$  are measurable sets
- 3) For each  $a \subseteq R$ , then  $f^{-1}((a, \infty)), f^{-1}((-\infty, a))$  are measurable sets.
- 4) For each  $a \subseteq R$ , then  $f^{-1}([a, \infty)), f^{-1}((-\infty, a])$  are measurable sets.

### Corollary(10.14):

Let  $f: S \rightarrow R$  is a function:

- 1)  $f$  is a measurable function iff for each  $a \subseteq R$ , then  $f^{-1}((a, \infty))$  is a measurable set.
- 2)  $f$  is a measurable function iff for each  $a \subseteq R$ , then  $f^{-1}([a, \infty))$  is a measurable set.
- 3)  $f$  is a measurable function iff for each  $a \subseteq R$ , then  $f^{-1}((-\infty, a))$  is a measurable set.
- 4)  $f$  is a measurable function iff for each  $a \subseteq R$ , then  $f^{-1}((-\infty, a])$  is a measurable set.

### Example:

Let  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  be defined by  $f(x) = \begin{cases} -2 & x \in Q \cap [a, b] \\ 1 & x \in Q' \cap [a, b] \end{cases}$ .

Sol: let  $G \subseteq R$ ,  $G$  is open

$$f^{-1}(G) = \begin{cases} [a, b] & 1, -2 \in G \\ Q' \cap [a, b] & 1 \in G, -2 \notin G \\ Q \cap [a, b] & 1 \notin G, -2 \in G \end{cases}$$

$$f^{-1}(G) = \{x \in [a, b]: f(x) \in G\}$$

$Q \cap [a, b]$  is bounded countable set, the  $\mu(Q \cap [a, b]) = 0$

$$[a, b] = (Q \cap [a, b]) \cup (Q' \cap [a, b]) \text{ [disjoint]}$$

$$\mu[a, b] = \mu(Q \cap [a, b]) + \mu(Q' \cap [a, b])$$

$$b - a = 0 + \mu(Q' \cap [a, b])$$

In each case  $f^{-1}(G)$  is a measurable set, hence  $f$  is a measurable function.

### Remark:

If  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  is a monotonic function, then  $f$  is a measurable function? (why)

### Proposition (10.15):



If  $S \subseteq R$  and  $f: S \rightarrow R$  is a measurable function and  $g: R \rightarrow R$  are continuous function, then  $g \circ f$  is a measurable function.

**Proof:**

Let  $G$  be any open set in  $R$ , since  $g$  is a continuous function, then  $g^{-1}(G)$  is open set in  $R$ .  
 $(g \circ f)^{-1}(G) = f^{-1}(g^{-1}(G))$ , since  $f^{-1}(G)$  is open set in  $R$  and  $f$  is a measurable function, hence  $f^{-1}(g^{-1}(G))$  is a measurable set.

**Bounded variation functions**

**Definition(10.16):**

Let  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  be a function and Let  $\pi_n = \{a = x_0 < x_1 < x_2 < \dots < x_n = b\}$  be a partition on  $[a, b]$ ,  $J_i = [x_{i-1}, x_i]$   $i = 1, 2, \dots, n$

Let

$$V(f, \pi_n) = \sum_{i=1}^n |f(x_i) - f(x_{i-1})| \geq 0$$

Let  $V(f) = \{V(f, \pi_n): \pi_n \text{ is any partition on } [a, b]\} \subseteq R \geq 0$ , then  $V(f)$  is bound below.  
 If  $V(f)$  is bound above, then  $V(f)$  has least upper bound.

Put  $V = \text{Sup}(V(f))$ .

$V$  is called the variation of  $f$  on  $[a, b]$

$f$  is called the bounded variation function.

Otherwise if  $V(f)$  is not bound above, then  $f$  is not bounded variation function.

**Remark (10.17):**

If  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  is a bounded variation function, then  $f$  is bounded.

**Proof:**

**To proof**  $\exists M > 0, M \in R$  s.t  $|f(x)| \leq M \quad \forall x \in [a, b]$ .

Let  $\pi_n = \{a = x_0 < x_1 < x_2 < \dots < x_n = b\}$  be a partition on  $[a, b]$ ,  $J_i = [x_{i-1}, x_i]$

$i = 1, 2, \dots, n$

$$V(f, \pi_n) = \sum_{i=1}^n |f(x_i) - f(x_{i-1})| \geq 0$$

$V(f) = \{V(f, \pi_n) : \pi_n \text{ is any partition on } [a, b]\} \subseteq \mathbb{R} \geq 0$ .

$V = \sup(V(f))$  exists, then  $|f(x)| \leq \sum_{i=1}^n |f(x_i) - f(x_{i-1})| \leq V \quad \forall x \in [a, b]$

Take  $M = V$ .

Thus  $|f(x)| \leq M \quad \forall x \in [a, b]$

### **Remark (10.18):**

If  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  is a bounded monotonic function, then  $f$  is a bounded variation function.

### **Remark (10.19):**

If  $f, g: [a, b] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  are bounded variation functions, then  $f + g$  is a bounded variation function.

### **Proof:**

Let  $\pi_n = \{a = x_0 < x_1 < x_2 < \dots < x_n = b\}$  be a partition on  $[a, b]$ ,  $J_i = [x_{i-1}, x_i]$

$i = 1, 2, \dots, n$

$$V(f + g, \pi_n) = \sum_{i=1}^n |(f + g)(x_i) - (f + g)(x_{i-1})| \geq 0.$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \sum_{i=1}^n |f(x_i) - f(x_{i-1}) + g(x_i) - g(x_{i-1})| \\ &\leq \sum_{i=1}^n |f(x_i) - f(x_{i-1})| + \sum_{i=1}^n |g(x_i) - g(x_{i-1})| \end{aligned}$$

$$V(f + g) = \{V(f + g, \pi_n) : \pi_n \text{ is any partition on } [a, b]\}$$

$$\leq \{V(f, \pi_n) + V(g, \pi_n) : \pi_n \text{ is any partition on } [a, b]\}$$

$$= \{V(f, \pi_n) : \pi_n \text{ is any partition on } [a, b]\} \cup \{V(g, \pi_n) : \pi_n \text{ is any partition on } [a, b]\}$$

$$= V(f) \cup V(g)$$

$$\sup(V(f + g)) \leq \sup(V(f)) + \sup(V(g))$$

$$\text{Thus } V(f + g) \leq V(f) + V(g)$$

**Remark (10.20):**

If  $f: [a, b] \rightarrow R$  is a bounded variation function, then  $cf$  is a bounded variation function.

**Proof:** (H.W)